

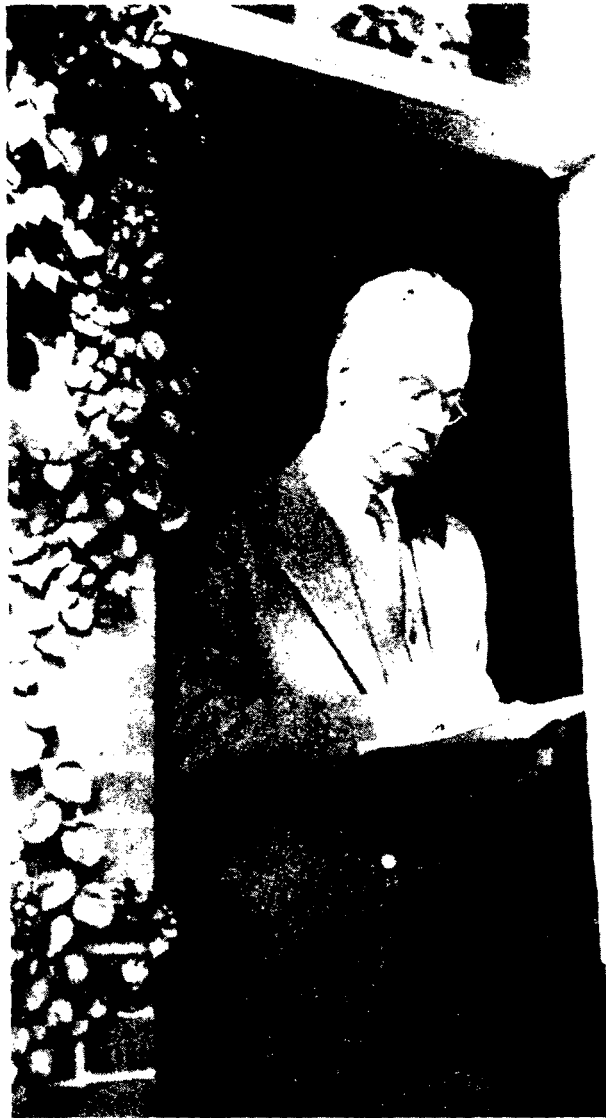
Four Brothers
In The American Revolution

*The family background and the
careers of Timothy, Darius, Bax-
ter, and Bezaleel Howe with a
partial list of their descendants*

BY
HERBERT BARBER HOWE

PRIVATELY PRINTED

1957



Herbert Barber Howe
1882 - 1957

IN LOVING MEMORY

We, the wife and children of the late Herbert Barber Howe, publish this manuscript in loving memory of the author, exactly as we found it at the time of his death, May 2, 1957. The only significant change in the text is the addition of the names of a few descendants which were sent to the author during his last illness.

Elizabeth Blossom Runyon Howe
Alice Runyon Howe Wendt
Jane Eno Howe McGeary
Emeline Barnard Howe Malpas
David Fitz Randolph Howe

August 1, 1957

*These family notes are
In memory of
Colonel Thomas Howe of Massachusetts
Prominent during Queen Anne's War
And the great grandfather of
The Four Brothers*

FOREWORD

The purpose of this study is twofold; to depict realistically four men who served in the armed forces during the Revolution and to outline their descendants, widespread and various.

Here is strange and far from conventional reading. The home ties of the fifth generation Middlesex County, Massachusetts, Puritans were disrupted, revealing its members, prior to the Lexington Alarm, resident in western Massachusetts, New York and New Hampshire. Yet, wherever they were, without taint of Loyalism, they served the cause of the United Colonies. One with his family endured the Wyoming Massacre. Three suffered at Valley Forge. Yorktown took the life of the third brother. After the conflict closed the survivors lived in western Massachusetts, New York—two on its frontier, another on Manhattan Island—and Vermont. Amid all these changes it was inevitable that blind spots should cloud the sources. But all the facts available have been used in the plain, unvarnished biographies.

Basic to every study of the family is Daniel Wait Howe's monumental genealogy. Appreciation for this invaluable work is unbounded. Since its publication, 1929, there has come to light much material not only carrying the list into the twelfth generation but also correcting errors. Nevertheless, the oldest daughter and the second son of the Revolutionary generation have only inadequate records of grandchildren and to date no living descendants are known. The only extant portrait is that of the youngest brother. Serious as are these shortcomings, it seems worthwhile to publish the information generously furnished by interested friends and history-conscious members of the family. To them, one and all, for their cooperation are due most sincere thanks.

H. B. H.

Mount Kisco, New York
March 1, 1957

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Descendants of Timothy Howe 29

Through his daughter, Lydia Howe Davis 47—Benjamin Thorne Gilbert 421, through his son Bezaleel Howe 3rd 48—Margaret Howe Strader Barth 555.

Descendants of Baxter Howe 32

Through his son Brigham Howe 77—Walter Howe 561, Margaret Bruce Howe Crapo 562, Bruce Howe 563, Calderon Howe M. D. 564, William Travers Jerome 3rd 566.

Descendants of Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33

Through his son George Cooper Howe 81—Russell Lowe Gilbert 469, Harriet Huldah Gilbert Tougas 471, Evelyn Howe Townsend 473, Bezaleel Howe & Florence Mae Pierman Whitmore 477, Rose Naomi Whitmore Gastmeyer 478.

Through his son John Moffat Howe 83—Helen Batchelor Munroe 374, Ruth Eno Howe Wilder 387, Edith Howe Kip 388, John Canfield Howe Jr. 389, Mary Howe

Maxim Cowdrey 390, Ella Howe Halsted Cox 391, Emeleen Carlisle Hill 392, John Howe Carlisle M. D. 395, Margaret Armstrong Halsted 397, Roe Howe Lagarde 490, David Fitz Randolph Howe Sr. 495, Alice Joan Hinds Wilder 497, Milo West Wilder 3rd 498, Eleanor Smith Howe 502, Lorine Byles Howe 503, Marv Bartlett Cowdrey 505, Miriam Young Isherwood 511, David Halsted Riege M. D. 515, John Hicks Riege 516.

Through his daughter Catherine Howe Spelman 86—James Malcolm Belcher Sr. 520, Zachariah Belcher Jr. 521, Mary Watts Belcher Young 522, Jane Augusta Rushmore Houghton 525, Ralph Rushmore 528, Norman Dodd 531.

Counsellors and Researchers

Elizabeth Brigham Cleaveland, Vermont Genealogist; Charles Kenneth Clinton, New York State Society of the Cincinnati; Frances Coleman, Kentucky Historical Society; Harry S. Douglass, Wyoming County Historian; Caroline Dunn, Indiana Historical Society; James J. Heslin, New York Historical Society; Edna Jacobsen, New York State Library; Arthur S. Maynard, New York Genealogical and Biographical Society; Elizabeth D. Meier, Drew University Library; Carlton O. Miller, Colgate University Alumni Corporation; Augusta Robinson, Mount Kisco Public Library; Mary Smith, Town Clerk of New Marlboro; Natalie M. Seth, Westchester County Genealogist; Frank N. Spencer, Sharon Historical Society; Henry C. Strippel and Mildred E. Struble, Westchester County Historical Society; Emily-Mae Thomas, Vermont Historical Society; M. Halsey Thomas, Columbia University Library; Amy Ver Nooy, Dutchess County Historical Society; also the staffs of the Evanville Public Library; of the Genealogical and Local History Room of the New York Public Library; of the Rockport Public Library and of the Williams College Library.

Abbreviations and Explanations

a.	adopted	d.	died
b.	born	dau.	daughter of
bapt.	baptized	m.	married
bur.	buried	rem.	removed to
c.	approximately	res.	residence
cem.	cemetery	s.	son of

Index numbers indicate persons (not pages).

Names marked with asterisk are carried forward for additional information.

CONTENTS

Foreword and Acknowledgments	vii
The Wayside Inn	xi
The American Forebears 1st to 4th generations	
John and Mary Howe	1
Thomas and Sarah Hosmer Howe	3
Jonathan and Lydia Brigham Howe	5
Bezaleel and Anna Foster-Wilkins Howe	7
The Revolutionary War Generation—the 5th in America	
Susannah Howe and William Wood	14
Timothy Howe, Elizabeth Andrus and Zipporah Cash	14
Edith Howe and Timothy Bradford	24
Darius Howe and Louise Church	24
Baxter Howe, Levina Taylor and Mary Moone	31
Bezaleel Howe Jr., Hannah Merritt and Catherine Moffat	41
Their Descendants—6th to 12th Generations	55
Index	106

ILLUSTRATIONS

Bezaleel Howe, Jr.	58
Catherine Moffat Howe	59
Catherine Howe Spelman	60
Jane Augusta Spelman Fuller	61
Bezaleel Howe IV	62
Harriet Augusta Howe Gilbert	63
Benjamin Howe Gilbert and Russell Lowe Gilbert	63
John Moffat Howe and his eight children	64

THE WAYSIDE INN

* * * * *

To place the Four Howe Brothers among eighteenth century Massachusetts families only three words are required—The Wayside Inn. That landmark was well described in Longfellow's diary. "Drive with (James T.) Fields to the old Red Horse Tavern in Sudbury—alas no longer an inn. A lovely valley; the winding road shaded by grand old oaks before the house. A rambling, tumble down old building two hundred years old; and till now in the family of the Howes who have kept an inn for one hundred and seventy five years. In the old time it was a house of call for all travellers from Boston westward."

Then the poet immortalized the place in the Prelude of his *Tales of the Wayside Inn*

As ancient is this hostelry
As any in the land may be,
Built in the old colonial day,
When men lived in a grander way,
With ampler hospitality,

* * * * *

Remote among the wooded hills!
For there no noisy railway speeds,
Its torch-race scattering smoke and gleeds;
But noon and night, the panting teams
Stop under the great oaks, that throw
Tangles of light and shade below,
On roofs and doors and window-sills.
Across the road the barns display
Their lines of stalls, their mows of hay,
Through the wide doors the breezes blow,
The wattled cocks strut to and fro,
And, half effaced by rain and shine,
The Red Horse prances on the sign.

In 1692 Samuel Howe, great uncle of the Four Brothers, was recommended by one of Sudbury's Selectmen to have a license for the entertainment of travellers. "Our fathers came into this wilderness to enjoy the Gospel—in its purity and the conversion of the hethen but

instead of converting them we have taught them to be druncherds." Apparently meeting the test, his descendants long controlled the Howe Tavern. His son, David Howe, built the original part of the structure soon to be known as the Red Horse Tavern. A Revolutionary officer, Col. Ezekiel Howe, became the next proprietor, followed by his son, Adams Howe, and he in turn by his son, Lyman Howe, the last of the family to entertain travellers, who died at the outbreak of the Civil War. Of him Longfellow wrote—

But first the Landlord will I trace;
Grace in his aspect and attire;
A man of ancient pedigree,
A Justice of the Peace was he,
Known in all Sudbury as "The Squire."
Proud was he of his name and race,
* * * * *
The scroll reads, "By the name of Howe."
And over this, no longer bright,
Though glimmering with a latent light,
Was hung the sword his grandsire bore
In the rebellious days of yore,
Down there at Concord in the fight.

FIRST GENERATION

1. John Howe born in England, settled in Sudbury, Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1638, married Mary - - - , removed to Marlborough 1657, died there 1680 and his widow in 1698.

Almost a century and a half before the firing of "the shot heard around the world" and over sixty years before Sudbury's tavern was built, the great-great grandfather of the Four Brothers, John Howe, came to the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Vague traditions mention Warwickshire as his birthplace and glover as his old world occupation. There is no confirmation of these claims, but in Massachusetts he was a successful pioneer. In 1638 he settled in Sudbury, was duly admitted freeman and probably married his wife there. Becoming a Selectman he was subsequently charged "to see the restraining of youth on the Lord's day."

Eighteen years later with others he petitioned the General Court for a grant of land "eight miles square—for to make us a Plantation." Thus was the Town of Marlborough established. As "the first white inhabitant" he served on the committee "to put the affairs of said new Plantation in an orderly way" and to establish a church. Again he became a Selectman. The Indians trusted "Goodman Howe" and in an involved land dispute the General Court, having confidence "in his honesty and sense of justice," appointed him an arbitrator. Opening Marlborough's first tavern in 1661, John Howe established the precedent for a long line of his descendants. Despite means of defense against King Philip and his aggrieved Indians, in which Howe had a prominent part, Marlborough was sacked and partially destroyed. "The 26th of March, 1676, being the day for public worship—the people assembled at the house where prayer was wont to be made—their spiritual leader, the Rev. Mr. William Brinsmade, commenced his sermon and was dispensing to them the word of life when he was interrupted by the appalling cry 'the Indians are upon us.' The assembly instantly broke up, and the people made for the neighboring garrison, where, with a single exception, they all arrived in safety." That same year at the Sudbury Fight the oldest son of the family, John Howe, Jr., lost his life.

This sad note is found in John Howe Senior's will, "John How my grandchild, son unto my son John How deceased, shall have an ew lamb, I having already done well for his father." That document made provision for his wife, Mary, and their eight surviving children—twelve had been born to them. To Thomas Howe, his eighth child, he bequeathed "my now dwelling house, and all my Out-houses with all the land lying about the same—together with my Town rights and priviledges belonging to my houselot—all my right in fort meadow, the

FIRST GENERATION

Hors he troops on, with all his furniture and my Two best oxen, and my Cart and plow with all tackling pertaining thereto, he allowing his mother, my loving wife,—maintenance for both food and rayment according to her rank—.” His estate was inventoried for £511—a large sum for a pioneer settler to accumulate. John and Mary Howe established deep roots which have held a large number of their descendants in the Marlborough area to the present day.

In 1899 a descendant, Daniel Wait Howe, published “The Puritan Republic” with this gracious dedication—

*To the memory of
John Howe
of Sudbury and Marlborough, Mass.
And his
Associates of the Puritan Commonwealth
of Massachusetts Bay*

Cf D. W. & G. B. Howe, *Genealogy of John Howe*, 1929, pp 1-6; H. B. Howe, *George Rowland Howe*, 1920, pp 88-98; J. Savage, *First Settlers of New England*, 1860, v 2 pp 475-476; C. H. Pope, *Pioneers of Massachusetts*, 1900, p 242; C. E. Banks, *Typographical Dictionary English Immigrants to New England*, 1937, v 2 p 175; *Vital Records of Marlborough to 1849*, 1908; A. S. Hudson, *History of Sudbury*, 1889, six references; C. Hudson, *History of Marlborough*, 1862, eighteen references; *Middlesex Co. deeds*, libers 5-56, probate records 8495, 8504.

2. John Howe, Jr. 1640-1676, m. 1662 Elizabeth Ward, 1643-1710.
3. Samuel Howe, 1642-1713, m. 1st 1663 Martha Bent, d. 1680, m. 2nd Sarah Leavitt Clapp, widow, 1659-1726. His son, David Howe 3A, 1674-1759, built & managed the Howe Tavern in Sudbury—later called “The Red Horse Tavern” &, by Longfellow, “The Wayside Inn.” Three subsequent generations continued as proprietors—Col. Ezekiel Howe 3B, 1720-1796. Adams Howe 3C, 1763-1840, Lyman Howe 3D, 1801-1861.
4. Sarah Howe, 1644-1707, m. 1667 Samuel Ward, 1641-1729
5. Mary Howe, 1646-1647
6. Isaac Howe, 1648-1724, m. 1st 1671 Frances Woods, 1645-1718, m. 2nd 1718 Susanna Sibley
7. Josiah Howe, 1650-1710, m. Mary Haynes, b. 1647 (?)
8. Mary Howe, b. 1654, m. 1672 John Wetherbee
- *9. Thomas Howe, b. 1656
10. Daniel Howe, 1658-1661
11. Alexander Howe, 1660-1661
12. Eleazer Howe, 1662-1737, m. 1684 Hannah Howe, 1663-1735

SECOND GENERATION

9. Thomas Howe born in Sudbury 22 July 1656, married (1) 8 June 1681 Sarah Hosmer who died in 1724, married (2) 24 Dec. 1724 Widow Mary Barron who died in 1741. He died in Marlborough 16 Feb. 1733.

Thomas Howe, the great grandfather of the Four Brothers, remembered so handsomely in his father's will and entrusted with the care of his widowed mother, soon received from her a deed for six acres of land "in consideration of the natural motherly love and affection I bear to my well beloved son."

His maintenance of the family inn was regulated by a rather drastic bond providing, among other things, "he shall not sell any wine to the Indians, or negroes, nor suffer any children or servant, or other person to remain in his house, tippling or drinking after nine o'clock in the night—nor shall he entertain any persons of jolly conversation or given to tippling." But he evidently became too strenuous in promoting business and was duly summoned by warrant and admonished by Peter Bulkley Esquire "for ye breach of ye law in selling 1 qt Cider to the Indians." Also in opposition to the authorities he objected to the settlement of the Rev. John Emerson as local pastor and later took an active part against the tyrannical governor, Sir Edmund Andros. Nevertheless Thomas Howe held public offices galore—among others Selectman, Town Treasurer, Representative in the General Court, one of the King's Justices of the Peace and Colonel in the militia.

As an Indian fighter he was outstanding, "he not only commanded the garrisons and scouts through the town but led the troops to every place of danger which presented itself." In 1704, with a hastily gathered force, he marched seventy miles through an infested area to the relief of Northampton. Three years later he defeated the Indians at what is now Sterling.

He became a proprietor of the newly laid out Town of Leicester where, as we shall learn, a certain grandson settled. His land transactions were on a large scale occupying thirty entries in the Middlesex County deeds. Sarah Hosmer, daughter of James and Sarah White Hosmer of Concord, he married as his first wife in 1681 and she became the mother of his three sons and three daughters. Towards the end of his life he deeded his second son, Jonathan Howe, "in consideration of love and good will," a certain parcel of land near his dwelling house "and so along to the place where my old saw mill stood between Assebeth River and Fort Meadow Brook, also 1/2 of my 33 acres beyond Boone Pond."

SECOND GENERATION

In the Spring Hill Cemetery is his tomb stone—

*Here lyes buried
the body of
Col'no Thomas Howe
Who departed this life
Feb'ry 16 Anno Dom in 1733 in
Ye 77 year of his age*

The Colonel's name and achievements have been used by those of his descendants seeking membership in the various colonial societies. Far and away the most prominent of the early generations, he deserves recognition as the first of this branch of the family to command troops. Queen Anne's War in America had no more devoted leader. His military heritage was followed and enlarged by the Four Brothers.

Cf D. W. & G. B. Howe, op cit, pp 11-12; H. B. Howe, op cit, pp 98-100; Hudson, Marlborough, op cit; Vital Records, Marlborough, op cit, pp 367, 369; E. Washburn, History of Leicester, 1860; W. M. Clemens, Amer. Marriages before 1699, p 122; Middlesex Co. deeds, v 12 p 230, v 31 p 42. et al; court records 1681-1686, p 32; G. L. Hosmer, Hosmer Genealogy, 1928, pp 21-24.

13. Tabitha Howe, 1684-1755, m. 1713 James Eager

14. James Howe, 1685-1734, m. 1710 (?) Margaret Gates, b. 1689

*15. Jonathan Howe, b. 1687

16. Prudence Howe, 1689-1724/5, m. 1715 Abraham Williams, 1695-1781

17. Thomas Howe, Jr., 1692-1777, m. 1715 Rebecca Perkins, 1692-1774 (?)

18. Sarah Howe, 1697-1725 (?), m. 1719 James Brown

THIRD GENERATION

15. Jonathan Howe, born in Marlborough 23 Apr. 1687, married 5 Apr. 1711 Lydia Brigham. He died in Marlborough 22 June 1738; the record of his widow's death is lacking, probably about 1760.

The grandfather of the Four Brothers was Jonathan Howe, "yeoman of Marlborough" and a very successful one. Taking full advantage of the prosperous careers of his father and grandfather, yet at the same time avoiding innkeeping and abstaining from public office, he devoted himself to large scale farming. Moreover the times were with him for it was an interlude between the wars. The Glorious Revolution in England had brought William and Mary to the throne and the overthrow of Governor Andros offered a good future to the colony. All of these facts, combined with his good judgment, enabled Jonathan Howe in his home town to rank as a very prosperous husbandman and extensive land owner.

In 1711 when he was twenty four years old, he married into one of the best Marlborough families. Lydia Brigham, three years his junior, was the daughter of Captain Samuel and Elizabeth Howe Brigham. Nine children—four sons and five daughters—were born to the couple and all but two lived to maturity. His wife's father had won his military title by serving with his friend, Colonel Thomas Howe, against the Indians in Queen Anne's War. Captain Brigham had also represented Marlborough in the General Court at Boston. But most important of all his achievements was the introduction of tanning and shoe making—his tannery was established in 1700—whereby the traditional farming of that area was supplemented by industry, the foundation of Marlborough's future. It was as a cordwainer that we shall hear of one of his grandsons. For both families the Howe-Brigham alliance was most fortunate.

Jonathan Howe's will, 1738, is a most interesting document: "I hope my Soul (returns) to god that gave it throug faith In Christ my onely Redemer for his sak I hope to receive the pardon of all my sins—touching the Disposal of my parsonel and Real Estate as it hath god to bestow it upon me—I give unto my Well Beloved Wife Lidia all my Houseelstuf within Dore to her Disposal for Ever and I allso give unto her three Cows such as she shall Cheuse—and six Sheep—and My Riding Mare—I give unto Lidia my beloved Wife and My oldest son Timothy How my homsted and mansion House and all my Land In Marlborough abovesaid and all my seder Swamps that Lie In westborough In the county of Worcester—I give to my Son Bezeliel How three hundred pounds in Current Bills of Credet or Lawfull selver money of New England—I give to each of my sons that is to Bezeliel Charles and Eliakim a pare of steares and a Cow—out of the stock of

THIRD GENERATION

Cattel that I Leve—." His estate inventoried at £2,016, way and above the accumulations of his forbears and proof positive of his business acumen.

His widow used the spacious family homestead for the relief of a daughter-in-law and her children in their tragic years of need as we shall learn. But right here in anticipation we must record that one of the Four Brothers, her grandsons, revealed a deep appreciation of that assistance in bestowing this grandmother's maiden name on his only son. Also it is to be noted that Brigham Howe, despite the lapse of years and in a distant place, was worthy of that honored name. Such continuity is an outstanding memorial of the Marlborough grandparents.

Cf D. W. & G. B. Howe, *op cit*, p 30; H. B. Howe, *op cit*, pp 100-102; Vital Records, Marlborough, *op cit*, p 230; Middlesex Co. deeds, v 25 p 512 et al; probate records, 24 July & 20 Oct. 1738; W. I. T. Brigham, *Brigham Family*, 1907, v 1 pp 33, 53; *Compendium Amer. Genealogy*, v 7 p 739.

19. Timothy Howe, 1712-1740, unnm.

20. Prudence Howe, b. 1714, m. Isaac Howe

•21. Bezaleel Howe, b. 1717

22. Charles Howe, 1720-1808 (?), m. 1746 Lydia Graves, b. 1726

23. Eliakim Howe, 1723-1804 (?), m. 1747 Rebecca Howe, b. 1728. Moved from Marlborough to Henniker, N. H. 1763, to Brownfield, Me. 1800.

24. Lucy Howe, b. 1726, m. Joseph Hale

25. Lydia Howe, 1729-1729

26. Mary Howe, 1730-1730

27. Lydia Howe, b. 1732, m. 1752 Timothy Goodenow, b. 1728

FOURTH GENERATION

21. Bezaleel Howe, born in Marlborough 19 June 1717, married c1738 Anna Foster-Wilkins. He died in Leicester Nov. 1750; his widow's death was after 1781, probably about 1790.

The father of the Four Brothers, was the first of the family to bear the unusual Biblical name found in the books of Exodus, Chronicles and Ezra. Yet the formal decorum of his Puritan ancestors seemed not to his liking for he followed unconventional ways. As a youthful leader of a group he baited the authorities and stood trial at Cambridge for "Riot, Rout, Trespass or tumultuous Disorder." While this arrest may be written off as unimportant it seemed to be a very disturbing factor with this family and may be of importance conditioning his future reputation. True, there had appeared a certain instability within the Puritan Holy Commonwealth due to the expansion of the colony northward and westward. Church relationship, once so important, does not appear in any form in his record. But within his short life time he was identified with three communities—Marlborough, Rutland and Leicester—and possibly with a fourth, Salem. Apparently to Bezaleel Howe prosperity was just around the corner. Evidence is quite insufficient to render a final judgment but, at least, his was a pattern strange to the ways trodden by his forebears.

Over against these suspicions of unsteadiness must be set his 1739 marriage into a prominent Salem family, meriting praise. This statement is fully justified because for long years his wife's name has been a moot point. He was said to have married "Anna" or "Anna Foster" and there has been no mention of her background. By implication was augmented his alleged irresponsibility in marrying an unknown. The reverse is the truth. Anna Foster, born in Salem and baptized there 3 April 1715, was the daughter of Ebenezer Foster and Anna Wilkins. After Foster's death in 1721, when their daughter was five years old, his widow married her cousin, Isaac Wilkins. Sometimes the daughter was known under her step-father's name with confusion resulting. The mother was Anna Wilkins Foster Wilkins and the daughter Anna Foster-Wilkins, two names almost identical and easily misapplied. Moreover the maternal grandparents of Anna Foster were Benjamin and Priscilla Baxter Wilkins. Both the Baxter and Wilkins families bulk large in Salem's history. This marriage of Bezaleel Howe into the Foster-Wilkins-Baxter family was as noteworthy as the marriage of his parents.

Bezaleel and Anna Howe made their first home in Marlborough, his family's center for three generations. His three brothers and three sisters were there and a host of relatives. He was a well known cordwainer, following the trade his Grandfather Brigham introduced by

FOURTH GENERATION

opening the first tannery in 1700. Forty years later Bezaleel Howe was in position to capitalize on this background and become a prosperous citizen. Socially the community was auspicious with a welcome to the twenty-five year old bride from Salem. The future seemed bright, especially as within the next seven years four children were born to the couple. Susannah Howe was named for her mother's half sister, the only child of Isaac and Anna Wilkins Foster Wilkins. When their first son was born in 1742, his uncle Timothy Howe—co-owner with his mother of the family homestead—had died and the baby was given his name. The next two children, Edith and Darius, bore cognomens of their parents' own choice not to be found in the Howe, Foster, or Wilkins families.

By that time his home town seemed to pall on Bezaleel Howe. He sought other fields of opportunity. Possibly Rutland, over in Worcester County, offered less competition in the making of shoes, but the move there is shrouded in mystery. In this new home their third son, Baxter Howe, was born. He was given the name of his Salem great grandmother, Priscilla Baxter Wilkins, clear evidence of his mother's pride in her family background. Interesting it is to find, as has been mentioned, that this child was to conserve the custom of family appellation. Moreover, through the years his family, as the genealogical section will show, has conserved that valued tradition of honored names.

But such tradition, at least as regards place of residence, seemed to have had little appeal to the cordwainer. Tiring of Rutland, unable to settle down, Bezaleel Howe took his wife and five children back to Marlborough within a year. It is very probable that in this home town interval of slightly more than a year the family from Rutland stayed with Bezaleel Howe's mother in her "mansion house," thereby anticipating a late move by Anna Howe, to be mentioned. In due course another Worcester County community, Leicester, of which Colonel Thomas Howe was an original proprietor, was chosen for residence by Bezaleel and Anna Howe. He had purchased land there a few years before—100 acres with an adequate house from John Snow for £320 Old Tenor. Leicester in 1750 was far from an unknown place for the Howes. There lived Bezaleel's older sister, Prudence, who had married her cousin, Isaac Howe. Also prominent in Leicester was another cousin, Paul Howe, and his family. He was a Selectman of the town and in the forefront of its affairs. Here, again, was a bright future for the Bezaleel Howes and doubtless a good and growing place for trade. The land, on the site of the present Paxton, was fertile and the house ready for their use. But suddenly this project also failed, for at the age of thirty-three years Bezaleel Howe died in the early autumn of 1750.

FOURTH GENERATION

He had not made a will and the Proprietors with apparently unbecoming haste seized all of the deceased man's land to satisfy the mortgage. But, as will be seen, only about a third of the acreage was necessary to balance the account. The Widow Anna and her children, in age from ten to two years, were in a precarious position. But what of their relationships to leaders in the community? Was there a hesitancy to befriend the dispossessed family in its bereavement? We do not have the answers, but at the very least the situation has a suspicious look. Even if Howe's reputation was that of a rolling stone, he was possessed of more than enough land to meet his debts, and it seems as if his widow could have been given residence in her home long enough for her baby's birth and to plan the future.

Whatever the cause of this seeming and cruel estrangement, Anna Howe with her five children returned the twenty miles or more to Marlborough and to the protection of her mother-in-law's home. There Anna's sixth child, a son named for his father, was born 28 November 1750. Circumstances being as they were, he was not baptized for eight months. In her endeavor to straighten out her husband's affairs the widow had Hezekiah Raymond of Marlborough, whose wife was Tabitha Howe, another cousin of Bezaleel's, named administrator of the estate. Its inventory totalled £145, an amount woefully insufficient to support the mother and her six children—the Four Brothers and their two sisters. Her husband's mother in her sixtieth year with her large home became the mainstay of this displaced family.

Then, from the town authorities of Marlborough, came an ominous decree. Apparently the municipal poor fund was deemed in danger because of the presence of the family group from Leicester. On 10 December 1751 the Middlesex Court of General Sessions permitted the Selectmen of the Town of Marlborough "to enter their caution against Anna How, relict widow of Bezaleel How, and her daughter Susannah How. The said Selectmen refusing to admit them as inhabitants of this town they having been warned to depart as per Warrant and Return there on file." The situation was tragic in the extreme. In his home town, among many relatives as well as the friends of his father and mother, Bezaleel Howe's family was unwanted. In some way his generous mother stood sponsor—possibly she signed a bond and procured other relatives as co-signers—for the expenses of the "warned" family while they lived in her "mansion House." At least the authorities accepted the group as inhabitants of Marlborough for the time being. It is noteworthy that one of the Four Brothers, although then only a child, never forgot his grandmother's efforts for their well being. Long years afterwards he named his only son "Brigham" in appreciation. A

FOURTH GENERATION

most gracious act, shedding a volume of light on those discouraging days in Marlborough.

By 1759 the compromise with the Town fathers had run its course. The home in Marlborough was no longer possible. Probably the grandmother had died in her 69th year. At any rate a major shift came to this displaced family. On April 4 the oldest daughter, Susannah, had married William Wood of Westboro. Timothy Howe in his 18th year enlisted in the British Army. Darius Howe was about to join a group of emigrants to Berkshire County. The two younger sons—Baxter and Bezaleel, Jr.—were transferred by their mother's petition to the Probate Court, to the guardianship of their uncle, Eliakim Howe of Marlborough, younger brother of their father, and removed with him to Henniker, New Hampshire, a frontier town, in June 1763. This action of the Widow Anna Howe laid the foundation of an estrangement as will be told. Then the mother, left with only her sixteen year old daughter, Edith Howe, to provide for, went to Middleton in Essex County. Here, in a town closely related to Salem, lived Anna Howe's mother and several families of Wilkins relatives. At last she was among her own and freed both from the threat of Marlborough's warning and also from dependence on her husband's family. In Middleton she and Edith enjoyed comfort and happiness. After they had spent four years in this place and the daughter was twenty years old, there was celebrated a marriage very gratifying to all parties concerned. On 29 May 1764 Edith Howe and Timothy Bradford, were married. The bridegroom was the son of Captain Samuel and Mary Taylor Bradford, Salem born people, who were prospering in Middleton.

Meanwhile efforts were being made to settle Bezaleel Howe's estate. On 18 October 1764 Hezekiah Maynard, administrator, asked permission of the General Court "to seel the whole of said deceased's real estate." This was granted two weeks later with this proviso, "The interest of $\frac{1}{3}$ of the money arising from the sale to be applied to the support of Anna How, widow of Bezaleel How, in lieu of dower." The Leicester real estate of "Bezaleel How, cordwainer and yeoman," less 38 acres "taken by execution by the Proprietors" was sold to "Oliver Witt of Leicester Gentleman." In other words 62 acres found a purchaser some fifteen long years after Howe's death. But finally his widow had some return in the settlement of the estate. In addition to this money—the amount is unknown—Anna Howe also received a legacy from her mother who died at sixty-eight years of age and whose will was probated 28 June 1773. This date was erroneously entered in the History of Marlborough as the widow Anna Howe's death—another instance of the confusion resulting from the almost similar names of

FOURTH GENERATION

mother and daughter. Thus little by little life became easier for the widow—even though she was not to see three of her children again—thanks to her presence with her loyal family in Middleton.

After two children had been born to Timothy and Edith Howe Bradford, they removed with his parents, his brother and his wife's mother to Hillsborough, New Hampshire, in 1766. That town, resettled after its destruction by the Indians, found good leadership in the Bradford and Wilkins families. It was incorporated in 1772 with Samuel Bradford and Timothy Wilkins among the petitioners. Timothy Wilkins had settled there in 1764 and Samuel Bradford arrived two years later. The latter built the first saw and grist mill, opened an inn of which we shall hear more later. Both men signed the petition for the incorporation of Hillsborough. Captain Samuel Bradford organized a company of militia which trained the local men for the impending conflict. Timothy Bradford's original Hillsborough land was purchased in the fourteenth year of His Majesty's Reign, 9 May 1774. The deed involved the transfer of 110 acres from "John Wilkins of Amherst gentleman"—a relative of his wife—to "Timothy Bradford gentleman of Hillsborough" in the County of Hillsboro and Province of New Hampshire. The price was £75 and the boundaries included a couple of beech trees, a yellow birch, a hemlock and a stake and stones, being the same tract Wilkins had purchased "of William Williams by deed dated the Eighth day of January A D 1773." Fourteen conveyances to and from Bradford mark his residence in Hillsborough and confirm his prominence and success. The three Bradfords and Nehemiah Wilkins served on the committee to call the Rev. Jonathan Barnes "to take charge and oversight of the church and flock of Christ in this town"—a committee to be mentioned again. This family leadership in Hillsborough rejoiced the heart of Widow Anna Howe, giving her the feeling of security lacking in the days of her peripatetic husband.

Although her three oldest children lived elsewhere, she had with her Edith Bradford, Baxter and Bezaleel, Jr. These younger sons, after their Henniker experiences, were glad to be on their own again. Apparently their uncle, Eliakim Howe, had been a hard taskmaster, giving them bed and board but little else except hard work. Bezaleel, Jr., frequently recalled in after years that in the decade with his guardian he had only known a single term of school attendance and that "By stealth." Most unfortunately this statement contained a deeper significance than his very obvious deficiencies in penmanship and spelling. He resented being taken, as a young boy, away from his family and "farmed out" as it seemed to him. This feeling evidently strained

FOURTH GENERATION

the bond of affection between mother and son as will be seen. Nevertheless the reunion of the Widow Howe with her three children and their life together in Hillsborough brought comfort to all concerned. It explains in part the statement in the Family Genealogy—long a stumbling block—"Bezaleel Howe's widow and children afterwards removed (from Marlborough) to Hillsborough." But that change of residence did not include the two older of the Four Brothers and their sister, Susannah, none of whom ever lived in that New Hampshire town. Furthermore, the statement omits mention of the seven years Anna Howe and her daughter lived in Middleton and the longer period that the younger sons were in Henniker. Yet for a part of the family Hillsborough offered much in the years immediately preceding the outbreak of the Revolution.

With that event came another and thoroughgoing breakup. The two Howe brothers enlisted in the American army. Captain Bradford, after his useful community leadership, died in 1776 "respected by all who knew him." Not until 1781 did the Widow Howe see her youngest son again and then under most trying circumstances. As a lieutenant in the First New Hampshire Regiment, Bezaleel Howe, Jr., was sent back to that state on recruiting service. He visited his mother and sister, after six years' absence, and left this ghastly report. "They caught me around the neck and feel to weeping. They kept it up for so long that I told them if they did not stop, I would go away and never come back." Evidently this thirty-one year old officer was contrasting their extreme emotion with the bitter memories of his boyhood. His feeling ran away with him and petulantly he appeared in a most unfilial mood. Carrying out his threat he left the town and never saw his mother again. After the close of the war the Timothy Bradfords moved to Tunbridge, Vermont, and Edith Bradford's mother, about 75 years old, may have accompanied them. We lack any further mention of Anna Foster-Wilkins Howe.

Incidentally, Bezaleel and Anna Howe's four sons and two daughters were not conditioned by their insecure childhood. Their offspring born between 1765 and 1815, a period of forty years, were many—Susannah had seven; Timothy, fifteen; Edith, eleven; Darius, nine; Baxter, two; and Bezaleel Howe, Jr., nine—a total of fifty-three grandchildren!

Here in a few paragraphs has been outlined the family background of these men who served in the American Army during the Revolution. Three generations were Puritan settlers and builders. Then appear the enigmatic parents. The father's restless and checkered career and the mother's frustration, unable or unwilling to make a home for her children, do not add up to a success story or, it is feared, a very

FOURTH GENERATION

happy one. All this is passing strange in the light of the united and devout families from which both husband and wife were descended. Yet, notwithstanding all their shortcomings, they someway or somehow passed on to their sons a certain sense of responsibility. In after years this trait was revealed in varying ways and in distant places by the Four Howe Brothers.

Cf D. W. & G. B. Howe, *op cit*, pp 57, 65-68; H. B. Howe, *op cit*, pp 102-106; Vital Records, Marlborough, *op cit*, p 96; Middlesex Co. files, bundle of May 1738; Court General Sessions 1741-1751; Probate Court # 8453; Worcester Co. deeds v 24 p 458, v 55 p 522; Probate Court v 1 p 213; G. W. Browne, Hillsborough, N. H., v 2 pp 318-320; W. C. Hill, Family of Bray Wilkins. 1943, pp 41-42; Essex Co. wills v 307 pp 254-257.

- *28. Susannah Howe, b. 1740
- *29. Timothy Howe, b. 1742
- *30. Edith Howe, b. 1744
- *31. Darius Howe, b. 1746
- *32. Baxter Howe, b. 1748
- *33. Bezaleel Howe (Jr.), b. 1750

FIFTH GENERATION

28. Susannah Howe, (dau. Bezaleel Howe Sr. 21), b. Marlborough 12 Feb. 1740, d. Westborough 6 March 1786, m. 4 Apr. 1759 William Wood of Westborough. Cf Vital Records of Westborough, 1903, pp 109-110, 223, 258.
- 34. William Wood Jr., b. 1764
35. Persis Wood, b. 31 May 1766
36. Eli Wood, b. 14 Nov. 1768
37. Dolla Wood, b. 15 Feb. 1771
38. Calven Wood, b. 11 Jan. 1775
39. Luther Wood, b. 3 Feb. 1778
40. Sally Wood, b. 16 Dec. 1780

29. Timothy Howe, the oldest son of Bezaleel and Anna, born at Marlborough, Massachusetts, 6 October 1742, lived his allotted three score years and ten among three colonies. Prior to his eighth birthday he shared his father's wanderings, finally reaching Leicester. Then following his father's decease he returned with his widowed mother to his birthplace and was sheltered in his Grandmother Howe's homestead until his seventeenth year. On the dispersal of his family, as we have noted, he moved westward. In the Hudson-Champlain valley he either enlisted as a British soldier or accompanied the army, possibly as a teamster, in a civilian capacity. To date no formal record of his enlistment either from Massachusetts or New York has been found. But the Seven Years War had begun with William Pitt determined to drive the French from Canada. This victory crusade, not unlike the work of another great Prime Minister in our own time, swept young Howe with hundreds of other colonials into Sir William Abercrombie's army before the defeat at Fort Ticonderoga in 1758. Although lacking mention of the unit in which the Massachusetts youth served, we have his two stories as clear evidence of his participation. The first concerned George Augustus Lord Howe, a division commander and a most popular officer. "Hearing that there was a man of his name among the forces, Lord Howe sent for my father to come to his tent," wrote his son in after years. "Lord Howe inquired as to the youth's lineage and ancestry. My father related all he knew about his family and Lord Howe declared they were akin." A small incident in itself (and quite as indefinite as Timothy's great-great grandfather's alleged place of birth) but treasured by the man to whom it was told and often repeated to his children. Possibly it was not emphasized in the years when Lord Howe's two brothers were the commanders of the forces sent by England to overcome the Americans.

In General Abercrombie's disastrous defeat by General Montcalm, Lord Howe lost his life, 6 July 1758. The next year the Colony of Massachusetts Bay erected a monument in Westminster Abbey "in testi-

FIFTH GENERATION

mony of the sense they had of Lord Howe's services and military virtues, and of the affection their officers and soldiers bore to his command." That affection was fully shared by Timothy Howe. His next assignment is unknown but probably he served under Lord Jeffrey Amherst who, promptly reversing his predecessor's failure, captured both Fort Ticonderoga and Crown Point; then pushing down the lake gained Montreal for the British. This action followed General Wolfe's capture of Quebec. The Prime Minister's unlimited war in America was successful. From some place in that final campaign, Timothy Howe had another reminiscence. From an old Frenchman who had been at Oswego when it returned to English hands in 1759, he learned of an alleged treasure buried in the well at Fort Ontario. Repeatedly told to his children, it finally inspired Timothy Howe's son to visit Oswego in a vain endeavor to locate the French loot. Evidently Howe had the ability to tell of these experiences with vividness and these surviving reminiscences demand our credence.

After the surrender of Canada to the British, Timothy Howe settled at Stillwater, New York, about sixty miles south of Ticonderoga. Evidently the valley he had known in war appealed to him as a good place to live. At Stillwater he met and married Elizabeth Andrus who was to prove the heroine of the family, but most unfortunately her family background is unknown. Apparently her father, Titus Andrus, lived with the Howes. On 27 June 1765, twin sons, Timothy, Jr., and Titus, of whose Revolutionary army experiences we shall hear later, were born to the couple. Living among Yorkers, a more diversified and less tradition bound people, appealed to this Yankee-born man. He seemed uninterested in his ancestral Massachusetts. Possibly he remembered the harsh warning served on his mother as well as the rigid control of affairs enjoyed by formal and established New England Church. At any rate, as a typical come-outer, Timothy Howe, Sr., became a Baptist and before long a lay-preacher in that church. Such was his reaction to his Puritan forbears. Nevertheless he was the only one of the Four Brothers to name a child Anna after his mother—a significant fact at contrast to the attitude of at least one of his brothers, as we have read. But there is no record of Timothy Howe's ever mentioning his mother in any way. Clearly we are dealing with a broken family. The somewhat thorough-going schismatic, as a small farmer and preacher, eked out his support of his growing family—three daughters had been added to the circle—in Stillwater for about seven years.

Then in 1772 came a complete change of base noted in the family records by this laconic sentence. "His father-in-law, himself and all he had moved to Wyoming on the Susquehanna River." No reason is so

FIFTH GENERATION

much as hinted for the three adults and five young children taking this radical step. Was he following the pattern of his peripatetic father? Had his newly formed religious affiliation opened the vision of an ideal community which the town on the highway between New York and Montreal, with vivid memories of battles, did not satisfy? Possibly he thought Wyoming, hallowed by the one-time presence of Count Zinzendorf and a center of the Moravians (Howe knew their missionaries on the New York frontier), offered opportunity for the conversion of the Indians. Whatever the reason, the elder Andrus and the Howes, probably joining a group from the valley, laboriously journeyed to the outpost community in Pennsylvania.

The new home, strange as it may seem, was the farthest attainment under Connecticut's ambitious and ambiguous charter to lands "from the Atlantic and western sea and ocean on the east part to the south sea on the west part." In other words, a tract measuring approximately sixty miles wide and three thousand miles long! Promoted by the Susquehanna Company chartered by Connecticut, the Wyoming area was subsequently named the Town of Westmoreland and annexed to Litchfield County. With non-resident enthusiasm the Scotch poet, Thomas Campbell, in "Gertrude of Wyoming," sang—

Delightful Wyoming! beneath thy skies
The happy shepherd swains have naught to do
But feed their flocks on green declivities

If any small portion of that unreal atmosphere appealed to the former soldier, Timothy Howe, he was to be sadly disillusioned. Connecticut's western claim had been resisted with arms by Pennsylvania in the Pennymite and Yankee wars and furthermore just as soon as the Revolution began its course, the Tories at Fort Niagara looked with longing eyes on "the green heart of Pennsylvania" along the Susquehanna frontier. But of course those facts were unknown to Howe on his hopeful but arduous journey southward. Down the Hudson valley, roads, such as they were, carried the immigrants as far as the Delaware Water Gap, but from there across the mountains to Wyoming ran only wilderness trails. No feat of the imagination is required to picture the difficulties of that company of men, women, and children plodding on their long trek to their new home.

At the time of their arrival on the Susquehanna River "a dream of happiness lulled the settlers into the repose of absolute security." It was the best of all possible places in the minds of the New York group. Even certain of the inhabitants were Baptists, and, under Wyoming's democratic rule, were freed from taxation for the maintenance of the

FIFTH GENERATION

established New England Church. Beginnings of civilization were evident in a grist mill, a school and a local militia. Forty Fort in the local district known as Kingston was becoming a reality. So far Timothy Howe and his family seem to have attained utopia. But the outbreak of war with the Mother Country drew off the able bodied men for the Continental Army. Wyoming was poorly defended. After Burgoyne's surrender at Saratoga, the Tory leaders on Lake Ontario, Johnson and Butler, determined on a campaign of revenge at the expense of Connecticut's most western outpost.

Let Howe's reminiscences as told to his son describe the infiltration by Tory sympathizers as a preliminary to a most sinister development. "About a year and a half before the terrible tragedy (of 1778) there came a poor and destitute couple to the settlement. There was no house where the man and his family could be accommodated and he sought help of my father on the ground of his being a Baptist, in pity to a destitute brother my father took them in his own house, although at great inconvenience, and kept the family through the winter. Then they went 60 or 70 miles up the Susquehanna River. The following spring this man in a canoe returned to the settlement and said his family were in a starving condition. The settlers remonstrated with the man for remaining in those perilous with them, so far from his family surrounded by Indians. The man said he would go back to his family if the settlers would furnish him what was needful for present necessities. The settlers then furnished him liberally with food and clothing and he went back up the Susquehanna to his family. He returned no more to the settlement until with (Colonel John) Butler and his savage Indians and Tories he came to murder the inhabitants and destroy the settlement. His pious wife returned with him."

From Fort Niagara on Lake Ontario came a force of about 1200 Rangers, Royal Greens and Iroquois under Colonel John Butler. These invaders easily captured Wyoming's outlying forts. The settlers, driven out of their homes, anxiously took refuge in Forty Fort. There the forty-seven year old Colonel Zebulon Butler, who had been in Abercrombie's army at Ticonderoga, at the capture of Havana and finally in the Continental Army, was in command. Six companies of militia—the 24th Connecticut Regiment—mostly old men and boys, for the able bodied were in New Jersey with General Washington—constituted his available force, although he was continually hoping for reinforcements from the east. The commander refused a demand to surrender and called a council of war. Many of his senior officers counseled delay, but the majority of the men, keenly conscious that the enemy had been three days in the town "carrying on their work of con-

FIFTH GENERATION

quest and murder" destroying the valley piecemeal, urged that they be led to action, saying, "We must depend on God and ourselves." In consequence of this opinion, in the early afternoon of 3 July 1778, the force, three hundred strong, marched from the fort to drive out the invaders. Zebulon Butler told his soldiers that they were fighting not only for liberty but for life itself and "what is dearer to preserve our homes from conflagration, our women and children from the tomahawk." As the militia slowly advanced, their fire forced the British center to give ground. But after half an hour the Indians "with horrid yells" completely outflanked the defenders. Their defeat by overpowering numbers was thoroughgoing. Every militia captain at the head of his men was slain. The survivors fell back to Forty Fort and the terror stricken women and children gathered there. Let Timothy Howe's reminiscences continue the story.

"My father was First Lieutenant (sic) of a company under Captain (Dethick) Hewitt who was slain with his company except nine men. One of these was my father who escaped the general slaughter as by a miracle and returned to the fort about midnight. The next day (July 4th) a flag of truce came to the fort to demand its surrender unconditionally. The bearers of the flag were prisoners (of the enemy) whose families were held as hostages to secure their return. Colonel (Nathan) Denison and my father, the only surviving officers in the fort, went out to meet the enemy's officers. The two Americans soon learned the terms, and my father understood that no favor would be shown to any who were in the engagement of the previous day. So he immediately returned to the fort and gathered those of his company (who had escaped from the battlefield) and with some provisions hastily thrown into a skow, that lay near the fort, shoved down the river with might and main, and escaped leaving the women and children, my mother with her seven children among the rest, to the mercies of the Indians."

The utter frankness of this appalling and shocking statement is evidence of its truth. Conditions were desperate; it was every man for himself. The result of fear and panic were in the ascendency. Fortunately for the children, Elizabeth Andrus Howe had nerves of iron and determined purpose—a heroine for whom words of praise are at best weak and inadequate. The popular mystery stories of the present pall in intensity when compared with the achievement of this woman.

"The Indians and their more savage friends, the Tories, took possession of the fort so soon after the departure of the skow that they (the escaping men) heard the Indians' whoops of delight and their firing. On the way down the Susquehanna, my father hailed Colonel

FIFTH GENERATION

Zebulon Butler (the commander of the militia on July 3rd) who lived on the bank of the river to appraise him of his danger, who, immediately mounted horse, took his wife on behind him, and fled. - - - I cannot recollect though my father related to me his adventures after leaving the fort. I can give no further account of him for two years."

Matters in the fort, obviously related by Elizabeth Andrus Howe, concern the attempted escape of Benjamin Shoemaker, one of the earliest settlers and a friend of the family, and also of her own experiences, sufferings and flight with her seven children ranging in age from the thirteen year old twins to a daughter barely two years old. After the surrender and the escape of the fugitives in the skow, "Mr. Shoemaker had taken to the river, being an expert swimmer, and hoped to escape to some place of concealment. He was discovered and hailed by the man (the once destitute person already mentioned). I have forgotten the villain's name but let it perish! (His name was Windecker according to the Wyoming history.) This villain invited Shoemaker to come on shore. 'I dare not,' replied Shoemaker, 'for you will kill me.' 'I will not,' said the wretch, 'I am your friend and will protect you.' By his persuasion he (Windecker) induced Shoemaker to come on shore. Extending his left hand as if to aid him, the villain with his right hand knocked Shoemaker on the head with a tomahawk and shoved his body back in the river. The next day the body of Shoemaker was seen floating alongside the fort."

"In the meantime the villain's wife came to my poor mother who stood weeping with her children near the few articles of necessity she had hastily brought into the fort. 'Sister Howe,' said the woman, 'I'm going to do just as I've a mind to, and if you know what is good for yourself you won't open your mouth.' The woman without further preliminaries took from my mother's bundles whatever she chose. This was the return my mother received from the woman so much indebted to her. Yet, apparently, in spite of their hard heartedness, this Tory couple with compassion or shame exerted themselves on behalf of my mother and her children and secured for them from the Indians the mark of life which was red. For the enemy no sooner entered the fort than they began to affix the stigma of life or death on all their captives. But some of the children not understanding the red marks on their faces washed them off. Some Indians discovering this were very angry, and having affixed the mark a second time, told the children that if they washed it off again, they would be killed. Now commenced the plundering but those who wish to make themselves acquainted with the tragic scenes may receive ample information from Colonel Stone's *Life of Joseph Brant*.

FIFTH GENERATION

"Amid the bustle and confusion that followed in the fort, mother and her children passed out the gate and sauntered about as if they knew not what to do. At length they got to the woods and perceiving that they were beyond observation from the fort, those who were capable took the smaller children on their backs or in their arms and with utmost speed made their way through the wilderness. The sun was about two hours high when they commenced their flight and they travelled until dark, when hungry and weary they crouched upon the bare ground in the midst of the wilderness and spent the night. In the morning they arose with the light and proceeded on their way. For three days they found no habitation or human beings except a few like themselves escaping for their lives. They had no food but a few berries they found in the forest. Then they came to an abandoned log hut but found little there to sustain their famished bodies. They proceeded onward (across the Pocono Mountains to the Delaware Water Gap) fording the Delaware River at Minisink (soon to be destroyed by Joseph Brandt and his Indians) and entered into Orange County, New York. They subsequently got over (ferrying the Hudson at Poughkeepsie) into what was called the Great Nine Partners tract in Dutchess County at Tower Hill."

On this journey were the children, Timothy, Jr., and Titus, age thirteen, Elizabeth, Lucy, Anna and the younger children born in Wyoming. Their names are of great interest—Darius, four years old, named for his father's younger brother then in the Continental Army, and Lydia, age two, named for the Marlborough grandmother who had befriended Timothy Howe together with his brothers and sisters in the tragic days we have read about. Evidently the Susquehanna settlement, far from Massachusetts, developed tender memories of the past. It is also noteworthy that we have details of the lives of these Pennsylvania born children, descendants of Lydia, having contributed much to the family records. But first and foremost in this escape from Wyoming was the heroic mother, Elizabeth Andrus Howe. Her two hundred mile journey on foot with the young children amid precarious conditions—retracing much of the ground she had hopefully travelled six years previously—was an accomplishment superb, meriting a high place in the annals of the Revolution. Her deed is without parallel in the family's long history.

In the course of time Timothy Howe, although his return route and experiences are unknown, rejoined his wife and their children at Tower Hill. One report says that he joined the army, another declares that he had "some employment in the public service" but neither statement finds confirmation in the official records. Whatever his occupa-

FIFTH GENERATION

tion he was absent in Boston on the most tragic day, 14 July 1780, when his wife gave birth to their eighth child, Bezaleel Howe, 3rd, and died within a few hours. She lies in some cemetery along the road over Tower Hill in the southwestern part of the Town of Amenia, near the boundary line of the Town of Washington (then known as Filkington) and not far from Wassaic on the present route 22. Her grave is unmarked and unknown—one of the most undeserving and sad facts in the annals of the Howe family, but in appreciation of her heroism her name has been given to many of her descendants.

The reminiscences we have been following add this note concerning the eight children alone in the home. "We can hardly conceive a more forlorn condition than that in which we were all placed, not a relative, paternal or maternal, to whom we could apply for counsel or aid. We were all thrown upon public charity. The neighbors were very kind and took the smaller children until they could be provided for. On the third day after my birth I was conveyed to Benjamin Fowler's house - - ." Many details of his life are given. "No child could have been treated more kindly," by the foster parents with whom Bezaleel Howe, 3rd, remained until he became of age. It must be remembered that this eighth child who never lived in his father's home is the one to whom we are indebted for the invaluable reminiscences, quoted at length, describing the life of Timothy Howe.

He was the only one of the Four Brothers to have had sons serving in the Revolutionary forces. In April 1782 the two oldest twin sons, Timothy, Jr., and Titus, in their eighteenth year, enlisted at Tower Hill in the New York Levies. These militia units "in which the period of service was usually eight months or less, were designated as for the defense of the frontiers. They were rarely gathered together as regiments but garrisoned frontier forts and blockhouses in small detachments." Pension applications, 1833—Timothy, Jr., then at Livonia, Livingston County, and Titus at Hinsdale, Cattaraugus County—describe their army services. They were assigned to Colonel Weissenfels regiment—Timothy, Jr., in Captain John White's company and Titus under Captain Paulding—at the rendezvous in Fishkill. Then they moved up river to Esopus. They both served as waiters or personal servants to officers. Timothy, Jr., was stationed at Marbletown, Pin Pack, Orangetown and Clarkstown, while Titus spent the time of his service at Churchland back of Esopus. "There were no battles fought by the corps to which these deponents belonged while they remained with it nor did any other occurrence transpire of importance." Furthermore Timothy, Jr., received a furlough after seven months and was joined at Tower Hill by Titus a few weeks later. We may call their

FIFTH GENERATION

frontier duty quite minor to their parents' experiences on the Susquehanna and to their uncles' war services, to be described in subsequent chapters. But we must remember that they were on duty in the last year of the war when the enemy, quite conscious of Yorktown's significance, hesitated to take the initiative. Also significant is the fact that each of these men in his sixty-eighth year received a pension of thirty dollars per annum, evidencing the nation's appreciation for the stand-by services of the young sons of a veteran.

The latter part of Timothy Howe's life can be summarized in a few sentences. Following the loss of his wife and his return to the home on Tower Hill, he was then forty years old, the care of his seven children proved too onerous a burden. Hence on 14 April 1782, while the two oldest sons were in the militia, the widower was married by the Rev. Ephraim Bullock, veteran pastor of the First Baptist Stanford Church in Bangall, Dutchess County, to Zipporah (Zeprea) Cash. Her age and her parents' names are unknown. All we know is that her family name was a familiar one in the Towns of Stanford and Washington. Seven children were born to the couple but we have only a list of their names without dates or marriages. Thus by his two wives Timothy Howe's offspring numbered fifteen—the largest group of any of the Four Brothers.

By the time the 1790 census was taken Timothy Howe and his second wife had moved to Canajoharie on the Mohawk River. We know about a few of Elizabeth Andrus Howe's children. Timothy, Jr., married Elsie (Elcy) Howe and lived in Northeast, Dutchess County, and his neighbor was his twin brother, Titus. Bezaleel, 3rd, and Huldah Cheeseborough of Berne, Albany County, were married in 1800. His care in preparing the traditions, recounted by his father, we have found invaluable and a descendant has also been most helpful. Lydia, the two year old who was saved by her mother from Wyoming, married, 1802, Robert Davis, a prominent Albany merchant, and much information has come from their great grandson. Still another of the children of Timothy and Elizabeth Andrus Howe was Darius, also born on the Susquehanna, married to Sophia - - - and living in Cayuga County. Interesting it is to find from his 1820 will that he called himself Darius Andrus Howe, thereby remembering his mother's heroic name.

The last word we have about Timothy Howe came from Bezaleel, 3rd, who visited his father in Montgomery County some time in 1802. Again the son heard of the buried treasure at Oswego. Evidently the older man was something of a raconteur for, after over forty years, he described the location of the fort's well in such an appealing and ac-

FIFTH GENERATION

curate way that the twenty-two year old son determined to find the French gold. Taking his brother-in-law, Ovid Cheeseborough, as companion, he set out from Canajoharie, visited his brother Darius in Scipio and then journeyed north to Oswego. It was all in vain for the fort had been completely changed and the well covered up so that the much talked about loot was never found. As a teller of tales about his varied experiences under two flags, we have our last glimpse of Timothy Howe.

As a young man he was a participant in the war winning the continent for the British Empire. Then engaging as an American militiaman, he defended a western outpost against the Loyalists. From the victorious enemy his rather ominous escape was at sharp contrast with his wife's fearless guidance of their children through the forest to safety. His brothers, as we shall learn, took part in the punitive expedition reversing the Wyoming defeat and reopening the western lands to American settlers. Finally, with sons in the militia defending the New York frontier, the restless career of the Puritan born farmer, preacher, soldier and patriot swung full circle. Only a colorful piece of historical fiction can do justice to the oldest of the Four Brothers.

Cf his parents reminiscences by Rev Bezaleel Howe 3rd 48 with papers of his cousin, J. M. Howe 82, in N. Y. Hist. Society; D. W. & G. B. Howe, *op cit*, pp 126-127; Vital Records, Marlborough, *op cit*, p 108; J. P. Boyd, *Conn. Experiment in Expansion*, 1935; C. Miner, *History Wyoming*, 1845, pp 216-245; B. J. Lossing, *Field Book of Revolution*, 1855, pp 337-363; Howe's name lacking in records 24th Conn. militia regt. defending Wyoming; N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Record, v 37 pp 174, 314, v 38 pp 95, 206; U. S. Census, 1790, N. Y., p. 99; avoid confusion with Timothy Howe of Mass. militia, after war settled in N. Y. State, pensioned, noted in G. W. & G. B. Howe, *Abraham Howe of Marlborough*, 1929, p 324.

Children of Elizabeth Andrus

- *41. Timothy Howe Jr., b. 1765
- *42. Titus Howe, b. 1765
- *43. Elizabeth Howe
- *44. Lucy Howe
- *45. Anna Howe
- *46. Darius Howe, b. 1773
- *47. Lydia Howe, b. 1776
- *48. Bezaleel Howe 3rd, b. 1780

Children of Zipporah Cash

- 49. Mary Howe
- 50. Martin Howe
- 51. Phoebe Howe
- 52. Daniel Howe, lived near Troy, N. Y.
- 53. Isaac Howe (*not* Issac N. Howe of East Elba, N. Y.)
- 54. Ira Howe
- 55. Amanda Howe

FIFTH GENERATION

30. Edith Howe (dau. Bezaleel Howe Sr. 21), b. Marlborough 11 Oct. 1744, d. Tunbridge, Vt., 23 May 1822, m. Middleton, Mass., 29 May 1764 Timothy Bradford, b. Middleton 17 Sept. 1745, d. Tunbridge 20 Feb. 1833, s. Samuel & Mary Taylor Bradford & claiming descent from Gov. William Bradford of Plymouth Colony, from Middleton they rem. Hillsborough, N. H., 1766, & to Tunbridge c1802, bur. Whiting Hill Cem., Tunbridge. Edith Bradford & her mother, Anna Foster-Wilkins Howe 21, were given Honor Roll status by D. A. R. (Lineage v 41) for weaving cloth for her brothers Darius Howe 31 & Baxter Howe 32 as well as outfitting other soldiers at the outbreak of the Revolution. Twelve children were born to the couple & we know of fifty one grandchildren. Cf D. W. & G. B. Howe, op cit, pp 65-66; G. W. Browne. Hillsborough, 1921, v 1 many references to family, v 2 pp 76-84; Hillsborough Co. deeds v 3 p 210 et al; Marlborough Vital Records, op cit, p 98; Middleton Vital Records, 1904, pp 12-13; Tunbridge Town Records.
 56. Edith Bradford, 11 Aug. 1764-26 Sept. 1777
 - *57. Robert Bradford, b. 1766
 - *58. Lucy Bradford, b. 1768
 59. Hepsizah Bradford, 1770-1770
 - *60. Timothy Bradford Jr., b. 1772
 61. Nabby Bradford, b. 1774
 62. Baxter Bradford, b. 1776, last known res. Hudson, N. Y.
 - *63. Edith Bradford, b. 1778
 - *64. Abigail Bradford, b. 1782
 - *65. Bezaleel Bradford, b. 1784
 66. Cyrus Bradford, b. 1786, d. unkm.
 - *67. Nancy Bradford, b. 1788

31. The second son of Bezaleel and Anna Howe, Darius, was also born in Marlborough, the ancestral home of the family, on 26 June 1746. A child of four when his father died at Leicester, he was brought back by his mother to his birthplace and enjoyed the comfort and security of the Jonathan and Lydia Brigham Howe "homsted and Mansion house" until the break-up of the group in 1759-1760. Then for another year or more he stayed with relatives of which there were very many or with friends in his native town. In his sixteenth year the way opened for him to go with neighbors into the western part of the colony. Truly the lines were fallen unto him in pleasant places quite different from his older brother, Timothy, living in another colony among strangers. This migration to Berkshire County, typical of the expansion in those times, requires a word of explanation for it was an integral part of Marlborough's history.

A decade prior to Darius Howe's birth, the General Court granted a large tract of land, part of it designated as Township #2, to seventy-two proprietors. They were mostly Marlborough men and their meeting place was the Howe Tavern of which we have heard, established by John Howe the pioneer and maintained by his descendants. In its

FIFTH GENERATION

spacious common room these enthusiastic expansionists laid out a new community on paper, sought to interest purchasers and to secure migrants. Land speculation was the order of the day. Cheap undeveloped land appealed to the pocketbooks and to the imaginations of the restless successors of the pioneers. First of all, about 1744, Benjamin Wheeler, a respected citizen anxious and ready for new fields of endeavor, became the original settler in New Marlboro. Its name reflects the influence of the older community's ambition. Nehemiah Howe, a cousin of Darius, built the first grist mill in the western community and marrying Beulah Wheeler, a daughter of the first settler, constructed one of the earliest comfortable homes in the new town. Noah Church acquired land in the Berkshire Hills district but for a while continued to live in Marlborough. These men and the other proprietors devoted themselves to the undertaking with one of their chief accomplishments, of course, the organization of the church. As minister they called the Rev. Thomas Strong, Yale 1740, "equally removed from levity and austerity" with a salary of £50 per annum. It was a happy choice, for Mr. Strong was to serve as the spiritual leader of New Marlboro for thirty-three years. With settlers coming in, a good preacher secured, the future was bright with promise with the incorporation of the town in 1759.

About 1761 Noah and Lydia Church with their eleven children, all born in Marlborough, migrated to New Marlboro. With them went the fifteen year old Darius Howe, for the Howes and the Churches had long been friends. Young Howe helped David Church, a youth of his own age, with the building of the house and the clearing of the fields. Maybe the new village school saw something of these boys, but probably it was a good deal like Henniker with Darius's younger brother—so much hard work that there was little time for anything else. In the Church family were seven daughters and it was not long before Louise, their sixth child, and Darius Howe were greatly enjoying each other's society. The young man found plenty of opportunity for getting ahead and soon acquired land of his own. This asset transformed the boy immigrant of only ten years before into a citizen of standing. To assume the duties of a householder was the next step and it was not difficult as the young lady was willing and ready to assist him. On 11 July 1771 the Rev. Thomas Strong united in marriage Darius Howe and Louise Church—the groom was twenty-four and the bride nineteen. This alliance brought Howe into the forefront of community affairs as his wife's father was most prominent in town leadership. It was Noah Church, quite in advance of many of his neighbors, who was keenly conscious of the differences developing between the Mother Country

FIFTH GENERATION

and the Colony. In the organization of the local Committee of Correspondence no one did more than he. When we read in the County History that New Marlboro became "one of the most thoroughly efficient in the patriotic cause of the towns of Berkshire County," we must give the credit to Noah Church.

Befitting the son-in-law of a patriotic leader, the cause of the Colony's rights engaged young Howe's full attention. He was one of the earliest to enroll in the local train band and soon was a full-fledged Minuteman. Just prior to his enlistment his son, Darius Howe, Jr., was born and family affairs were more propitious than ever. But all such sentiments in New Marlboro were destined to speedy disruption—just as we shall find in Hillsborough with Darius's two younger brothers. On 21 April 1775, two days after the Lexington Alarm and almost exactly the same date that Baxter Howe entered the armed forces, Darius Howe, as a private soldier, marched to Cambridge in Colonel John Fellow's regiment of Berkshire County men. It was war in earnest with the Massachusetts Provincial Congress hopefully voting, "an army of 30,000 be immediately raised and established." The thirteen years at New Marlboro were ended. On the mother's shoulders alone was left the care of the growing family—Darius, Jr., had a brother Winslow and in a few months there arrived another son who received the name of his soldier uncle, Baxter Howe. Six years with the army was to be the lot of Darius Howe, Sr.

For the balance of 1775 the regiment had 539 men in the fortifications at Roxbury. Then their daily ration was a pound of beef and another of pork, 2 pounds of bread, $\frac{1}{4}$ pound of rice and peas, $\frac{1}{9}$ pound of butter and 2 pints of beer. A far better diet than they were to enjoy in subsequent years. In 1776 he transferred to the 12th Massachusetts, Colonel Samuel Brewer commanding, and fought at Long Island where both of his younger brothers were engaged. In 1777 Darius Howe became a corporal and then a quartermaster sergeant. The rank of ensign was given him two years later and he was promoted to a lieutenancy 14 October 1780. With his brothers he suffered in the terrible winter of 1777-78 at Valley Forge and all three of the Howe Brothers fought on the battlefield of Monmouth in the blazing sun. Apparently his regiment was not in the Sullivan-Clinton expedition against the Iroquois in western New York which revenged the loss his older brother had suffered at Wyoming. But he heard many tales of the good land in the Finger Lakes area and he longed to settle in that paradise. On New Year's Day of 1781 he was transferred to Colonel Joseph Vose's 1st Massachusetts regiment. In six years Darius Howe had risen from the ranks and was a commissioned officer in the Con-

FIFTH GENERATION

tinental Army. The future was bright with the prospect of further promotions. Then came the mystery of his military career—resignation from the service on 14 May 1781, exactly a week before Generals Washington and Rochambeau planned their allied campaign resulting in Lord Cornwallis's surrender.

Why did he leave the army seven months to a day after being made a lieutenant? The spring of 1781 does not seem a propitious time for closing a successful military career. The answer does not lie in the realm of public affairs, for although there were acute financial troubles and occasional mutinies, the national cause was no more desperate than it had been many times previously. Moreover it was common knowledge that the Commander-in-Chief was planning the next campaign with the help of the superbly equipped French army already camped in Rhode Island. On the horizon were signs of hope. The withdrawal of the Massachusetts officer was an in-and-out affair. Apparently both Howe and the army command expected his return. Here is the very strange and complicated paragraph from official documents which would not have been made had the resignation been final. "Darius Howe reported furloughed for 60 days 15 Jan. 1781, reported on command at Berkshire, Massachusetts, February-April 1781, reported on furlough at New Marlboro, absent 101 days from Captain Timothy Remick's company of Colonel Vose's 1st regiment muster roll for May 1781 at White Plains, reported resigned 14 May, reported in return of effectives 1st regiment 27 December 1782, reported on furlough in Massachusetts in return of effectives at New Windsor 3 January 1783, reported on furlough by leave of General Gates 21 February 1783."

His resignation, clearly a matter which both the lieutenant and the army hoped to overcome, was based on family reasons. Noah Church at New Marlboro, the center of the family group, was in his seventieth year and no longer able to discharge his responsibilities. Louise Church Howe with her children needed the presence of her husband. Darius Howe's severance from the army was as simple as that and however much he may have desired to continue his military responsibility his family responsibilities outweighed all other considerations. He never resumed his position in the regiment. Nevertheless we cannot forget that only five more months of service would have made him a participant in the Siege of Yorktown alongside of his two younger brothers. But by that time he had become the sole support of his family at New Marlboro.

In his seventy-eighth year, 7 March 1789, Noah Church died at his New Marlboro home. He was one of the last of the proprietors who

FIFTH GENERATION

had used the Howe Tavern in Marlborough as a center for planning the Berkshire County town. In that community, foreseeing and ardently supporting the Revolution, he had been represented in the army by his sons and by his son-in-law, Darius Howe. Now this younger generation were free to leave the rocky acres of their home town for the more fertile land they had heard about. The veterans of General Sullivan's army, including the two younger brothers of Darius Howe, had popularized the land they fought over, gaining many New England families for its settlement. Among them were Darius and Louise Howe with their nine children. When their youngest son, bearing his grandfather's name, Noah Church Howe, was seven years old, they all set out for the Finger Lakes area and settled at Scipio.

There near Owasco Lake the first deed we have found shows Lt. Howe purchasing five acres, part of Military Lot 79, from Nathan Cash—probably a relative of Timothy Howe's second wife. Eighty dollars bought this land lying west of Mill Creek on 9 August 1803. Undoubtedly his farm land was either rented or unrecorded for this purchase was his home site. The extent of the land boom in the area is evidenced by Howe's sale of this same property on 4 May 1805, less than two years after he acquired it. To Jonathan Richmond was sold the land for two hundred dollars. One hundred and fifty per cent was not a bad increment for the veteran. But there is a tragic note in the document. Louise Howe was not a party to the transfer and the omission of her name indicates her death before her fifty-fifth year. She had been his playmate in the former days at Marlborough, his wife for almost four decades, and the mother of his children. The sixty year old widower was bereft indeed. He removed to nearby Sempronius where he purchased fifty acres along the west line of Military Lot 81 from Daniel and Polly Brinsmade. This property cost him two hundred and fifty dollars on 9 March 1813. Five years later Darius Howe changed his residence to the Town of Brutus a few miles south on the shore of Cayuga Lake. Now in his seventy-first year, hearing that Revolutionary soldiers were being well treated by the government, he filed the following application.

State of New York, Cayuga County. Darius Howe of the Town of Brutus & County of Cayuga aforesaid being duly sworn deposeth & saith that in the year 1775 he enlisted under Cap. Sole (Moses Soul) in Colonel Fellows Regiment in the Massachusetts line of minute men & served till June 1776. In February 1777 he enlisted during the war under Cap. Stone of Lenox in Col. Samuel Brewers Regiment in Genl Patersons Brigade & served till May 15, 1781 when he was discharged at New Windsor in New York, which discharge is on his Lieutenants Warrant not now in his possession. This deponent further saith that he was appointed & made an Ensign

FIFTH GENERATION

while in the service in Colonel Ebenezer Sprouts Regiment, his Warrant is dated Nov. 26, 1779: which said Regiment was the 12th in the Massachusetts line as by the Warrant inclosed will appear. And then in 1781 he was made a Lieutenant in the first Massachusetts Regiment but did not get a Commission as he was discharged before it came on. And further than his ensign's commission is now at Leroy in Genesee County. And he further saith that by reason of reduced circumstances he is in need of assistance from his country for support.

Darius Howe

As a result he was ascribed on the Roll of New York at the rate of Twenty Dollars per month to commence on the 15th of April 1818. The certificate is endorsed—

Arrears to 4th Sept 1818	93.33
Semi-annual allowance ending 4th Mar 1819	120.00
	<hr/> \$213.33

This aid must have been a god-send to the aging man and contrasts rather sharply with the pension given his nephews in Dutchess County for their militia services. Certainly Darius Howe's war record, as far as it went, was of the best.

Evidently the children of Darius and Louise Howe had migrated from the Scipio area to the western part of the state. Note the reference above to Le Roy in Genesee County but to whom it refers we are ignorant. About 1825 the youngest child, Noah Church Howe, took his father to Covington in that same county. There in the son's home the former Lieutenant was cared for until his death in his ninetieth year, 23 February 1837. Aside from that fact clouds cover the records. We have not been able to locate his grave or to find any reference to his son in the community transferred to Wyoming County when it was organized in 1841.

In this sixty-second year, 1854, Noah Church Howe, the son of an officer in the Revolution, made application for a pension. We do not know the result but judging by the refusal of aid to his cousin, Margaretta Howe Dupignac 82, daughter of Lieutenant Bezaleel, we are inclined to believe it was disallowed. But as this somewhat odd and rambling document contains some family information we also quote it in full.

State of New York, Wyoming County—On this 22nd day of June 1854 appeared before me, Charles B. Benedict, a Justice of the Peace of said County, Noah C. Howe, a resident of the Town of Covington in the County and State aforesaid, aged sixty years, who—doth on his oath make the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of the Act of Congress passed June 7th 1832 and also the Act of May 15th 1828 and all other acts of Congress granting Pensions to Officers and Soldiers who served in the Revolutionary War and to their Widows and Children. That he

FIFTH GENERATION

is the Child and Only Son and the only Child and Son (surviving) of Darius Howe and Louise Church Howe He further declares that the said Darius Howe was married to the said Louise Church before the war closed as he has been informed and believes. He further declares that the said Darius Howe died on the 23rd of February 1837 at the Town of Covington, Genesee County, New York. He further declares that the said Darius Howe served as a Commissary in the Revolutionary War six years and as a Lieutenant one year to the close of the War and his children drew and received bounty land for his said services not far from the year 1834. He further declares that the said Darius Howe--was a Revolutionary pensioner at the rate of \$240. per annum till he died under and by virtue of the Act of Congress passed 18th March 1818 and for the proof of his said serving the declarant--refers the Commissioner of Pensions to the papers proofs and document now on file in the Pension Office on which his claim for said pension was granted and also on which the said claim for Bounty Land was granted. He further declares that he is over the age of twenty one years and that he (Darius Howe) left no widow surviving him. He further declares that he makes this declaration to obtain an increase of pension under the acts aforesaid to which his father, Darius Howe, was entitled and which he never received in his life time and the declarant says that no person has applied for nor received such increase to his knowledge. He (Darius Howe) was paid at the Albany Agency. The declarant cannot tell nor does he know when and where the said Darius Howe entered and left the Service nor under whom he served nor in what Corps or Regiment but refers to said papers for these facts.

Noah C. Howe

This application attested by Moulton Farnham and R. H. Farnham of LeRoy, Genesee County, New York

Darius Howe's life is typical of many Revolutionary veterans. With six years of good service attested by promotions it was terminated just as victory was to crown the efforts of the Americans. Family concerns were predominate. To our generation this action was individualistic to the core, but we must remember that there was absolutely no government provision for the care of dependents, even the soldiers' pay was often a minus quantity, and we can find many precedents for his resignation. Typical also was the transformation of a good Yankee into a citizen of the Finger Lakes district of New York with its good soil. Had his wife lived, we believe we would know of his children, probably their descendants are in the Middle West. Despite everything this second of the Four Howe Brothers, in a much more conventional way than Timothy, was also one of the many men to whom America owes its independence.

Cf Vital Records Marlborough, op cit, pp 55, 97; Town Clerk's Records, New Marlboro, 1771 v 1 p 2, 1789 v 1 p 2, completes information lacking in D. W. & G. B. Howe, op cit, p 127; H. Child, Gazetteer Berkshire Co., 1885, p 235; Beers, History Berkshire Co., 1885, v 2 p 231; Heitman, Continental Army Officers, 1914, p 303; Mass. Soldiers & Sailors, 1896, v 8 pp 383-384; Mass. Magazine, July 1909, v 2 pp 141-161; Register John Pierce, paymaster general, paid claim Darias Howe 1st &

FIFTH GENERATION

also of 12th Mass. Regt.; Cayuga Co., N. Y., deeds Book J pp 97, 100. Book 2 p 554; Natl. Archives pension applications S 45-372 (Darius Howe 1818, Noah C. Howe 1854.)

- 68. Darius Howe Jr., b. 25 Aug. 1772, New Marlboro, Mass.
- 69. Winslow Howe, b. 25 Mch. 1774, New Marlboro, Mass.
- 70. Baxter Howe, b. 1 Oct. 1775, New Marlboro, Mass.
- 71. Louisa Howe, b. 27 Nov. 1778, d. infancy
- 72. Louisa Howe, b. 27 Nov. 1781, New Marlboro, Mass.
- 73. Caroline Howe, b. 30 Apr. 1784, New Marlboro, Mass.
- *74. Lucretia Howe, b. 1786
- 75. Pharna Howe, b. 15 Feb. 1789, New Marlboro, Mass.
- *76. Noah Church Howe, b. 1792

32. Baxter Howe, the third son of Bezaleel and Anna Howe, born at Rutland, Massachusetts, 29 August 1748, was the only one of the Four Brothers whose birthplace was other than the family center at Marlborough. His father's restlessness had taken the family to the Worcester County community where the boy spent his first year. Then back to Marlborough for the next year, in 1750 to Leicester, another Worcester County town, and finally in his fourth year his widowed mother took him back again to Marlborough. There at his grandmother's home he remained until he was nine years old. Transferred to the care of his uncle, Eliakim Howe, whom Anna Howe had the court appoint as guardian for her two younger sons, Baxter spent twelve years. Four of these were also in Marlborough and the balance in Henniker, a newly settled New Hampshire community, to which his uncle removed in 1763. In that northern town Eliakim Howe was the second settler and built the first frame house. The Captain was most prominent in town affairs, subsequently taking a strong position in favor of "The United American Colonies," zealous in ridding the place of Tory sympathizers and hostile to the settlement of the Shakers and others who were not members of the established New England Church. He was intensely patriotic, not very liberally minded and a hard taskmaster.

Under his direction there was plenty of hard work and little time for schooling for his nephews, almost the same ages as his two older sons, Otis and Tilly Howe. His younger nephew with a shade of bitter disappointment told of only one term in school, owing to the multiplicity of chores assigned them by Eliakim Howe. Boys were the pioneer's chief asset. In 1769 the guardianship had run its course as Baxter Howe was of age and he removed to Hillsborough where his mother, with his sister, Edith Howe Bradford, and her family, following their seven years' sojourn in Middleton, had settled. It was a happy reunion after Baxter's rather peripatetic existence during his youth. His father's early death and his mother's apparent desire to shift from her should-

FIFTH GENERATION

ers the care of her younger sons may have embittered his younger brother, as we shall see, but did not irritate Baxter Howe. Apparently he was a hard worker, intelligent in learning how to perform the tasks assigned him, surprisingly able in maintaining his poise and taking all these varied experiences in his stride.

In Hillsborough he was to experience six successful and happy years. With the Bradfords, father and two sons, the younger of whom was Baxter's brother-in-law, young Howe formed a close alliance. The same was also true of his Wilkins cousins. All these men worked together in developing the community. When the church was seeking a pastor, Baxter Howe was also on the committee as a representative of the congregation. His signature is on the call to the Rev. Jonathan Barnes. That document has some unique features. The annual stipend was fixed at £30 "Lawful money by way of Settlement—for the first fore years—and furthermore we will allow him two or three Sabbaths a year to visit his friends." As the town grew in size, the salary increased "after their is 110 famelies in town it is to be sixty pounds thirteen shillings and fore pence anerely so long as he shall continue in the ministry among us." In other words the minister for his own advantage was to be the advance agent of the settlement using his free Sundays to proclaim the advantages of Hillsborough as a place of residence. Then the inn, established by Captain Bradford, was in due course placed in charge of "Mr. Baxter Howe, innholder." At his tavern the 1774 town meeting was held with much discussion about "impowering the Committee Chosen (Timothy Wilkins was a member) for Carrying on the work of the Meeting House to sell the pew ground except one for Mr barns (the pastor) and Dispose of the Ekefts towards finishing the House." It was a knotty problem and two special town meetings had to be called on the same question but without a decision as "ominous signs and indications predicted the coming of an earnest struggle the real depth and breadth of which no man could foresee." No clearer sentence as to the impending war could have been worded.

But the innholder was not especially dismayed, for while the protracted discussions were taking place, 22 September 1773, he married Levina Taylor, daughter of Ezra and Abigail Trowbridge Taylor, of Southboro, Massachusetts. The groom was twenty-five and the bride two years younger. At the same time Captain Bradford was drilling the Hillsborough men in anticipation of trouble. Baxter Howe was among these Minutemen and carefully learned the rudiments of soldiering. On 24 November 1774 a son was born to Baxter and Levina Howe. This happy event brought the bestowal of a significant name on the child. He was called Brigham in appreciation of the help of his great

FIFTH GENERATION

grandmother, Lydia Brigham Howe of Marlborough, whose house was opened, as we have seen, to the displaced and suffering family of the widow and her six children. A gracious remembrance of aid and comfort rendered a quarter of a century before the lad's birth. But the name carries even more value, for Baxter bore the appellation of his own great grandmother, Priscilla Baxter of Salem, and now in turn his son was to be likewise distinguished. Family tradition, even in the midst of rumors of war, was not to be disturbed. The newly made parents revealed a delicate feeling of responsibility and esteem for the past.

Yet the clamors of the living present became real with the Lexington Alarm of 19 April 1775. Immediately Baxter Howe took his wife and their six months old son to the Taylor home in Southboro. A thoughtful act, for Levina had only been in Hillsboro about two years and her husband felt that she would be more comfortable with her mother during his absence. The move, wiser than anyone could then predict, enabled her to have the best of care in her subsequent fatal illness and provided their son with a home during all the war years and until he reached the age of twelve years. But those events were all in the future. Of immediate concern was Baxter Howe's enlistment in Captain Josiah Fay's company of Colonel Jonathan Ward's 32nd Massachusetts regiment within ten days of the affair on Lexington's Green. At almost the same time Bezaleel Howe joined a group of recruits to the seat of war and Darius Howe left his home and family marching with his regiment to Cambridge. The disruption of war had laid its heavy hand on all three of these brothers.

Baxter Howe's army service is well documented. With others he signed a request for advance pay on 13 June 1775, on August 1st he was made a sergeant, he was in camp on Winter Hill, near Cambridge, in October. Two months later, came sad news from Southboro. On 13 December 1775, Levina Taylor Howe had died at her mother's home leaving her son, Brigham, a little more than a year old. It was a hard blow for Sergeant Howe, still further changing the course of his life and ending his dreams of reestablishing his Hillsborough home. But with stoical fortitude, his son being in his grandmother's loving and competent hands, he continued with the army. Eight months after his enlistment and a short five months from being promoted sergeant, he transferred to the 21st Continental Infantry. Then came the value of his pre-war training under Captain Bradford, for although under bereavement, this intelligent man forged ahead rapidly. No sooner was he transferred to the newly organized regiment than he was commissioned Second Lieutenant on 1 January 1776. Six months later he was promoted to a first lieutenancy. No one of his brothers attained commissions in such

FIFTH GENERATION

a short time. His participation in the action at Bunker Hill may have won him his second promotion.

Following the Siege of Boston he accompanied his regiment on the long march to New York City. The place could not be defended against the overwhelming enemy forces, for General Washington lacked both men and equipment. Those were anxious days. Finally in August 1776 the Americans attempted a stand on Long Island—both Darius and Bezaleel Howe were with their brother in the action. Baxter Howe's regiment, seeking to turn the tide of British advance, through either excessive bravery or the failure of the high command, lost many men as prisoners. Among these on 27 August 1776 was young Howe, but he either escaped or obtained prompt exchange for, as we shall hear, he rejoined his regiment in the final months of that year. In the meantime we find the name of "Lt Baxter Howe" on the Hillsborough tax roll with Bradford and Wilkins relatives. His community was proud of their twenty-eight year old representative in Washington's army. It is surprising that the New Hampshire records do not reveal any land purchase by him. Possibly his holdings may have been on a cooperative basis with his brother-in-law and, due to army service, reverted to Timothy Bradford. At any rate after that 1776 notation Baxter Howe, committed to a military career, lost identity with his home town. Important events in distant states were in the making for this former innholder.

After sharing in the discouraging retreat through New Jersey and participating in the surprise attack on Trenton, shared by his youngest brother, who has an interesting reminiscence to be duly related, Baxter Howe was again transferred to a different branch of the service in a newly organized regiment. It was Colonel John Lamb's Second Continental Artillery expanded from the battery led by its commander in the Quebec campaign of dire omen. Nothing daunted by suffering and defeat, the newly commissioned colonel proceeded to recruit his regiment and obtain the most efficient men available for officer personnel. Among those chosen was the lieutenant of infantry, Baxter Howe, on 1 January 1777. His selection was a great distinction. Popularity with his men, intelligence in handling them, and his bravery in action had not only won him two promotions within six months but also made him a marked man for the new unit. He was to continue his good record in the artillery. After the Battle of Princeton he was stationed at Morristown and from there marched to the defence of Philadelphia, when Sir William Howe, forgetting his colleague advancing up the Champlain Valley, moved his army south to Chesapeake Bay. Sharing in the defeats of Brandywine and Germantown, Baxter Howe, with his brothers, Darius and Bezaleel, faced discouragement for their cause.

FIFTH GENERATION

All three suffered together again at Valley Forge in that terrific winter of 1777-1778 of which the youngest brother has left a most sad story. Yet experiences at that camp are lighted by General Steuben's inspection and training of the troops together with the enthusiastic reception of the news concerning the French alliance. So with some hope in their hearts the army crossed the Delaware into New Jersey and met Sir Henry Clinton's force at Monmouth. On that hottest June day of 1778, despite General Charles Lee's disobedience of orders, the Americans did much harm to the British and to their commander's morale. Lt. Baxter Howe distinguished himself in that action and accordingly won, 7 November 1778, his final promotion as Captain-Lieutenant of the Second Continental Artillery. In the interval between the battle and his promotion he was encamped at White Plains, New York, and at several New Jersey sites including Middlebrook.

In that town, the present Bound Brook, during 1779, General Washington's headquarters were at the John Wallace house—now a museum and within the present bounds of Somerville. The various regiments, including Colonel Lamb's artillery, were better provisioned and clothed than ever before as well as more or less comfortably huddled in the vicinity. The one blot on the escutcheon, causing great anxiety at headquarters, was the enemy's campaign in the south. In July General Wayne's brilliant and daring victory at Stony Point brought temporary relief but the total picture was clouded and the Commander-in-Chief hesitant to make a move. The British-held New York City was the crux of the problem for the Americans were unable to attack Manhattan Island. Refugees from there, hoping to be enabled to return to their homes, were living in the area surrounding the Middlebrook Camp. Among these displaced families was John Moone and his daughter Mary. The young lady and Captain-Lieutenant Howe met at one of the neighborhood social gatherings which meant much to the officers and men of the army. The couple, each was thirty-three years old, became good friends and quickly an engagement took place. Equally quickly, for no one knew what the future had in store, they were married by the Rev. Mr. Grauff on 15 May 1779. A very interesting feature of the romance was that the guests at their wedding breakfast included a large group of officers with General Washington himself at the head. With his compatriots the groom's popularity was manifest, and the newly married couple began their life with the good wishes of prominent Americans. That ceremony at Bound Brook, in the midst of rather drab camp life, was a most outstanding event long remembered for its splendor.

Notes from Baxter Howe's war diary are the source of these state-

FIFTH GENERATION

ments. As late as the eighteen eighties this priceless document, together with his family Bible, was in the possession of his granddaughter, Mary Howe Givan Moore, the wife of George Henry Moore, long the librarian of the New York Historical Society and the first administrator of the Lenox Library. A search for the missing volumes, although negative to date, is still in progress. When they are found much light will be thrown on Howe's career. Family matters will be amplified and also, even more important, will be found this outstanding officer's comments on the course of the war in which he had been active since the Lexington Alarm.

Yet even wedding bells were drowned by the clamors of war. Hardly three months after his marriage Baxter Howe, with a detachment from his regiment, was ordered to join General James Clinton at Canajoharie. An important army move was in the making. At long last General Washington was determined to punish the Iroquois in western New York and thereby prevent raids on the frontier. Of the attack on Wyoming we have heard much in connection with Timothy Howe and his family. A similar tragedy at Cherry Valley was in everyone's mind. Now, by the orders of the Commander-in-Chief, the Indians and Tories operating from Fort Niagara were to suffer retribution. Down Otsego Lake and the east branch of the Susquehanna River Clinton's New York troops joined General Sullivan's forces, which had marched north from Easton, at Tioga, on 22 August 1779. In the latter command was Baxter's youngest brother, Bezaleel, recently promoted First Lieutenant. Thus began one of the great military movements in our history. "The army took up the line of its march into an unknown country, through leagues of unbroken forest, into the very heart of the enemy's territory, relying on its own valor alone for success, without hope of relief or reinforcements, or, in the case of defeat, of any quarter. An expedition—without scarcely a parallel—for the boldness of its design, and the courage with which it was undertaken. To transport an army with its equipment and supplies, through an uncivilized country without roads, for much of the way without water communication, to cut loose from their base—, to be shut up for weeks from the intelligence of the world, where to fall was to die, and ordinarily to die by torture, was an example of heroic bravery—." This was the situation faced by the two Howe brothers. On August 29th came the Battle of Newtown, near the present Elmira, with a victory in large part due to the Indians' fear of the cannon, "thunder trees" they called them, transported and manned by the strenuous exertions of Captain-Lieutenant Howe and his colleagues. Pushing northwestward the army, continuing its destruction of innumerable Indian villages with their crops of corn and

FIFTH GENERATION

fruit, progressed to a point south of Rochester. While plans for the capture of Fort Niagara did not materialize, terrible punishment was given the allies of the British. The successful campaign brought to the troops under Generals Sullivan and Clinton the heartfelt thanks of General Washington and of the Congress.

During almost the entire year of 1780 Baxter Howe was encamped at New Windsor with his wife living in one of the nearby Hudson River towns. Husband and wife were together again for some months. Washington's plans were in suspense due to unsolved problems. The war in the south where Nathaniel Greene had succeeded Horatio Gates as commander was a little more hopeful. But on the other hand was a mutiny at Morristown, and Arnold's treason cast dark and deep shadows. Although 5,000 French soldiers had landed in Rhode Island, the enemy fleet controlled that coast. In this complicated situation Baxter Howe, despite the presence of his wife, was at a low ebb. On December tenth he wrote, over the heads of the camp supply officers, to the Board of War asking for a suit of clothes "on account of my necessitous condition"—a realistic comment on the failure of routine army administration. No wonder the Commander-in-Chief, beset with problems before and behind, was limited in action. The cause of independence seemed practically at a standstill. But a couple of months after his doleful note to the authorities, happiness and joy came to Baxter Howe. His high spirits, in the midst of that discouraging year, brightened the horizon. Elizabeth Howe was born 27 February 1781. She was his second child. Safe and secure was the seven year old boy, Brigham, with his grandmother in Southboro and not far from the camp lived the baby girl and her mother. For the moment the family ties predominated with military anxieties relegated to second place. All kinds of complications gave way to this glorious interlude.

Then came Howe's last campaign. Determined to break the stalemate created by Sir Henry Clinton in New York and the Marquess Cornwallis in Virginia, Washington determined to send detachments from his army to the south. To that command was appointed the thirty-four year old Marquis de Lafayette. April 1781 found him with 1200 men on the march to Virginia "thirty miles sometimes a day." Supporting this column went others under Generals Steuben and Wayne. With the latter officer went an advance detachment from Colonel Lamb's artillery regiment including Captain-Lieutenant Howe's battery. In June, Wayne reached the Old Dominion to find conditions far from promising. The traitorous Arnold had been assisting Cornwallis to his great advantage. The enemy had almost complete control of the area. Without sufficient strength, even with his combined forces,

FIFTH GENERATION

to make an all-out attack, Lafayette was obliged to play a hit-and-run game. "He hovered in the neighborhood of the British, changing his position almost daily—continually hanging on the enemy's rear." An officer said, "We fight, get beat, rise and fight again." These tactics were not unlike certain underground activities of the recent war. Pushed almost to the limit of endurance by this ceaseless activity, Lafayette's men nevertheless were able to harass the British mercilessly. Although of superior strength the enemy, in desperation seizing Yorktown and Gloucester, established a fortified camp for protection against the American gadflies. Then, 31 July 1781, went Lafayette's famous dispatch to the Commander-in-Chief, "should a French fleet now come in Hampton Roads the British army would, I think be ours."

The Virginia campaign ranks high in the annals of the Revolution but the cost was enormous. Lafayette under great handicaps had performed a magnificent service. General Greene's actions to the south were useful but unspectacular. His endless marching and countermarching with the use of inadequate camp sites—often in swamps—had worn down his men. Food was neither adequate nor of the best quality and the water was frequently contaminated. All this was bad enough at best, but when it was imposed on soldiers largely from the north the different and strange climate was doubly hazardous. Fevers of all kinds were rampant among the officers and men. For over three months of strenuous activity as an efficient officer, Baxter Howe had maintained his health and spirits. But weakened by over-exertions and poor nourishment, he fell victim to disease. Its ravages destroyed his power of resistance. At Ethton on the James River below Williamsburg—sometimes referred to as Burwell's Ferry and at other times as Newport News—he succumbed to fever on 20 September 1781. In an unmarked grave lies the only one of the Four Brothers to make the supreme sacrifice.

Eighteen days after Captain-Lieutenant Howe's death, the Marquess Cornwallis surrendered his army to the Americans. Washington by infinite tact had brought about the union of the allied armies, marching post haste into Virginia, and through the cooperation of Admiral De Grasse's fleet was enabled to bring about the consummation of the campaign. It was a success that Howe had given his all to accomplish. Bezaleel Howe, arriving with Washington's forces, made inquiries for his brother, Baxter, and learned the sad news of his death. It was a heavy blow. The older and much respected brother had been his mentor from the days at Hennis and frequently, as at Valley Forge, they had met during the war. Amid all the rejoicing at victory, Bezaleel Howe carried a heavy heart. The ravages of war had taken

FIFTH GENERATION

from the family a very able member. His honored name was borne by three nephews—the sons of Timothy, of Darius, and of their sister, Edith Howe Bradford—and by three others of subsequent generations. A most fitting tribute to Captain-Lieutenant Baxter Howe.

After the evacuation by the British we find Mary Moone Howe and her daughter, Elizabeth, returning to New York City, the widow's native place. The 1793 city directory gives her address as the corner of Nassau Street and Maiden Lane. In the meantime as administratrix she had taken title to the thousand acres of bounty land which had come to her husband as an officer of the 2nd Continental Artillery, a New York regiment. This acreage in the Military Tract of central New York comprised Lots 46 and 62 within the Town of Cato, Cayuga County. She sold the property sometime in the late seventeen nineties. No pension was ever granted her although her husband died in the service. When her daughter was sixteen years of age, 1796, she married Nicholas Evertson, lawyer and Columbia College trustee and their descendants will be found in the Genealogical section. We have been unable to find subsequent city addresses for Mary Howe who died in her seventy-first year, 1819. All in all a sad commentary, for had Baxter Howe lived he would have taken rank in the new Republic.

We have spoken of his son by his first marriage, living with his maternal grandmother, Abigail Trowbridge Taylor, in Southboro, Massachusetts. When he was fourteen years old that arrangement had to be terminated and he was committed to his Uncle Bezaleel Howe's care in New York City. The latter's self-revealing letter planning for the lad's long journey with the help of Colonel Artemas Howe, one of the countless Massachusetts cousins, is somewhat odd in phraseology and spelling, but of clear content. It bears date of 15 July 1786 and is quoted in full.

Dear Madam

The Many Visetudes of fortune that I have Strugled with Since Last I Saw you has not made me unmindful; altho it has prevented me from Sending for My Brothers Son that is with you. For Some time after I arivd here it apeared to be a Mater of Doubt whether I Should Make a Living for my Self and the fates have not yet absolutely declared in my favor. I had but small dependances when I came here and Some of them have faild me. Together with the dulness of the times have been as Much as I could strugal with. My buseness is increasing and have formd tolerable Connections and I flatter My Self that I shall be able to Put Brigham in Sutch a way that he will become able to Make a Living for himself if he behaves well. At Least I shall do Every thing in My Power for him. I have Requested Col. Howe of Marlboro to take a Seat in the Stag for him and beg you would consent to his Coming and with No more Cloathing than just sufficient to Make him desent when he arrives. But I wish you to consider, Madam, that he is a Relation of yours

FIFTH GENERATION

as well as mine and equilly demands our attention. I beg you would Give him a Charg to behave well and warn him of the Many Snars & temptations that youth is exposed to. You May asure him that he will find all the tenderness of a Parent in me but Let him know that tenderness May Ceas should he by his Conduct Ceas to Merrit it. My wishes are to make him a Man of Buseness. He will live with a Gentel (man) who is Connected with me in buseness and is a Regular bred Murtient which will be equil to a School to him if his Genius Should lead him to a Mecanical Branch of Buseness I have a Place provided for him also. As Soon as it is convenient I wish you would Send him. Col. Howe I hope will call on you and Let you know a Good opportunity. I shall Expect him in a few weakes with out fail. I should have Sent for him before but had it Not in my power to do him justis. Except my wishes for your Enjoyment of Health, Likewise for the Prosperity of Every branch of your family. And Believe me to be with unfeigned Esteem. Dr. Maddam

Your Most obedient & Humble Servt.
Bez. Howe

N. B. Pleas to Present My Compliments to Such of your famely as May Remember me.

The lad did behave well and avoided the snares and temptations which his uncle feared. He became a good business man with a successful grocery store on Gold Street. He married Sarah Meeks and was the father of ten children. Of special interest was his intimacy with his uncle Bezaleel Howe. The latter, remembering the days of his youth in Henniker and his hard taskmaster uncle, became a second father to Brigham Howe. Eventually both joined the Society of the Cincinnati—Bezaleel as an Original Member and Brigham as the son of an officer who had died in service—and many were the public occasions when the two men, twenty-four years apart in age, were together. Uncle and nephew attended the Society's banquet for Lafayette in Washington Hall on 6 September 1824. With deep memories they talked with the general about Baxter Howe and the Virginia campaign which cost him his life. Both looked forward to the Grand Erie Canal Celebration in October 1825 when the Cincinnati paraded in all its glory. But death claimed the uncle a few weeks before that memorable occasion. Brigham Howe was named executor in his uncle's will and carefully administered the small estate so that the widow and children were comfortably provided for. The intimate relationship of the brothers was continued for forty-four years after the death of Baxter Howe. A very encouraging note in family solidarity.

Baxter Howe of the fifth generation of Puritans lived a useful life. Bearing a distinguished given name, he with fine feeling preserved the same tradition with his son. His consistent military record, at contrast with his older brothers, speaks for itself even though his war diary, with his own intelligent observations, is missing. Sadness touches much

FIFTH GENERATION

of his life. His father's early death produced untold difficulties for his mother and her children. His two happy marriages were less than three years each. Because of war demands his son was five months old when he last saw him and his daughter only eight weeks. Yet without bitterness, despite all these anxieties and sufferings, he carried on as a good soldier, meeting every demand placed upon him. When at thirty-three years he was cut down by disease, contracted in the line of duty, he gave promise of notable service to his family group and to the new nation whose independence he had aided by his sacrifice.

Cf. D. W. & G. B. Howe, *op cit*, pp 66-68, 127-128; L. W. Cogswell, *History Henniker*, N. H., 1880, pp 618-626; Browne, *Hillsborough*, *op cit*, v 1 pp 91, 111, 143, 195, 200, v 2 318-320; Heitman, *Cont. Army Officers*, *op cit*, p 303; *Mass. Soldiers & Sailors*, *op cit*, v 8 p 328; N. H. State Papers v 15 p 751; N. Y. in Revolution, 1904, v 1 p 63; N. Y. Secty of State Balloting Book, Military Bounty Lands, 1825, pp 59, 104; J. Schuyler, *Cincinnati*, 1886, pp 230-231; B. Metcalf, *Cincinnati*, 1938, p 168; *Vital Records Southboro*, 1903, 76, 147, 183; 1793 N. Y. City Directory; his war diary & family Bible cannot be found; no pension application on file from his widow.

Child of Levina Taylor

*77. Brigham Howe, b. 1774

Child of Mary Moone

*78. Elizabeth (Eliza) Howe, b. 1781

33. Bezaleel Howe, the fourth son of Bezaleel and Anna Howe, was born at Marlborough a few weeks after his father's death on 28 November 1750. His three older brothers were eight, four and two years old, one sister was ten and the other six. To this group their Grandmother Howe had opened her home, but affairs were so confused that the baby was eight months old before he was baptized. In the meantime, an administrator had been appointed to straighten out his father's property, for he died without a will. As matters dragged along, the Marlborough authorities warned the widow to depart the town lest, recently arrived from Leicester, she and her brood would become a local charge. Bezaleel was nine years old when, with his next older brother, Baxter, he was placed in charge of his uncle, Eliakim Howe, who removed to Henniker, New Hampshire, a newly settled town, in 1763. There Bezaleel and Baxter, with their cousins Otis and Tilly of the same age, were helpful in clearing the land and constructing the first frame house. According to Bezaleel's reminiscences there was plenty of hard work and very little schooling—a fact that he regretted all his life. When Baxter was of age the guardianship terminated and apparently Bezaleel, nineteen years old, was included in the release. The young men joined their mother and sister, Edith Howe Bradford, in nearby Hillsborough. Baxter, aided and abetted by his brother-in-law

FIFTH GENERATION

Timothy Bradford and his Wilkins cousins, took rank in the community, but Bezaleel's sole achievement seems to have been as chorister in the village church. We shall hear more of his good tenor voice.

Then the New Hampshire days were ended by the outbreak of the Revolution. Bezaleel's story of his enlistment, 20 April 1775, is somewhat casual, but we must remember that it was told long years afterwards. "On the morning when the solders (from Hillsborough) were to march (to Cambridge, Massachusetts), I stood looking on. One of the recruits, an old man, was surrounded by his wife and daughters who hung about his neck and wept bitterly. The scene affected my heart and I dashed up to him and said, 'Give me your gun and I will go for you and if the Government ever gets able to give me a gun I'll send the old thing back to you.' I was at Bunker Hill but treated very badly, not being brought into action but held with the reserve. I loaded and fired several times (apparently the reserve was not resting on its arms) but the old gun kicked so it almost dislocated my shoulder." At the Medford camp the twenty-five year old Hillsborough recruit enlisted in Captain Crosby's company of Colonel James Reed's New Hampshire regiment. Bezaleel Howe served with this unit stationed at Winter Hill, where his brother Baxter was a sergeant in a Massachusetts regiment, during the long and successful siege of British-held Boston.

Another of Bezaleel's remembrances concerned the hurried march of Washington's army for the defence of New York City. Somewhere along the way Captain Crosby's company lost its cook and Private Howe, having declared that if it was necessary he could bake good bread, was assigned the task. All went well until one day a group of marauding Tories suddenly captured the oven full of well prepared loaves. At the Battle of Long Island, where Baxter Howe was taken prisoner, his younger brother seems to have stood up well. At least after his death a Veteran of that field by the name of Mills told Bezaleel's son, "I knew your father well. I was in his company on Long Island. Our captain ran away when the British attacked, 27 August 1776, and your father took command of us. We fought all day and at night ran twenty five miles." With due allowance for reminiscence exaggeration, it is the first evidence of Bezaleel's leadership. Shortly afterwards at the beginning of the retreat across New Jersey, 8 November 1776, Howe, having been transferred to Colonel John Stark's First New Hampshire regiment, was commissioned Second Lieutenant. This promotion came after six months' service in the ranks and in part confirmed his friend's reminiscence less the story of a twenty-five-mile run. The regiment was ferried in a fog from Brooklyn Heights to Manhattan Island.

FIFTH GENERATION

Of the action at Trenton the regimental history says, "Neither rain, snow or ice could stop the New England troops. They did not get across the Delaware River until three o'clock in the morning, and it was fully an hour later before they could take up the line of march. General Sullivan with his brigade of New Hampshire troops marched down a road near the river. Colonel Stark led the right wing and 'dealt death wherever he found resistance, and broke down all opposition before him.' " It was a brief but very significant action and, apparently, the newly commissioned Second Lieutenant did his full duty. His reminiscence is vitally interesting, "Several of the wealthy young men in my company felt annoyed that I should have been promoted from the ranks over them. Accordingly one of them wrote the commandant that I was a Tory and would desert at the first opportunity. It afterwards appeared that orders were actually given to shoot me on the spot if I attempted desertion." Following the victory "the officers repaired to the commander's marquee to offer congratulations. With spirits not much elated, I went also to make my best bow but was greatly surprised on entering the tent to have the general rise, extend his hand, give me a cordial greeting, commend my bravery and say he would report me for promotion. Nothing more was ever heard of my being a Tory." Soon after receiving General Sullivan's commendation, the high command's further confidence in Howe's integrity was revealed by his selection to carry to Philadelphia important messages for the Congress.

With other regiments the First New Hampshire, then commanded by Colonel Joseph Cilley, was sent by General Washington to reinforce the northern army under General Gates at Saratoga. The unit marched to Ticonderoga, fell back to Bemis Heights and in its most desperate encounter met the enemy about noon on 19 September 1777. "We met the enemy about one mile from our encampment, where the engagement began very closely, and continued about 20 minutes, in which time we lost so many men, and received no reinforcement, that we were obliged to retreat, but before we got to the encampment we met two regiments coming out as a reinforcement, when we returned and renewed the attack which continued very warm until dark, at which time we withdrew and retired to our encampment. In this engagement the enemy had two field pieces, which we took three or four times, but as it was in the woods, they were not removed." This terse description covered a part of the first battle of Freeman's Farm under the immediate direction of General Benedict Arnold. Neither side won a clear cut victory but the British were unable to advance and that was their essential objective. But in blocking them the Americans sustained heavy

FIFTH GENERATION

losses. In General Poor's brigade, which included the First New Hampshire, seventeen officers were wounded. Lieutenant Howe was one of these casualties. Not a word about his incapacity does he say in his reminiscences nor does he mention the surrender on October 17th. Apparently he was able to return with his regiment when they marched down the east side of the Hudson through Poughkeepsie and Peekskill to King's Ferry, crossed the river and rejoined, November 21st, Washington's army at White Marsh, near Philadelphia. The winter quarters were at Valley Forge.

Of that place Howe has but one comment. "The weather was intensely cold. A detachment of British were moving around us and threatening us with attack. We tore up our blankets and made cartridges and then the rascals never came. We suffered intensely for want of clothing but there was no help." The Lieutenant was a seasoned soldier prepared to take whatever came. At Monmouth, 28 June 1778, the First New Hampshire was in the forefront of the battle to prevent General Clinton's return to New York City. Although Lee failed to obey orders and the British continued their march to Manhattan Island they suffered losses in personnel and in morale. Then Colonel Cilley's command was sent to Danbury, Connecticut, for guard duty.

In the spring of 1779 the regiment marched back across New Jersey and joined General Sullivan's western army. At Wyoming, Pennsylvania, Bezaleel Howe received his promotion as First Lieutenant on 23 June. Two and one half years before, preceding the action at Trenton, he had been made a subaltern but this time there was no adverse criticism for his record specified "a Vigilant, faithful and good officer." He must have participated with the greatest enthusiasm in the many post prandial toasts when General Poor entertained the officers of his brigade on the third anniversary of American Independence.

Then came the dangerous march of Sullivan's army into an unknown area through leagues of unbroken forests in order to break the power of the Six Nations and of the Tories operating from Fort Niagara. On 29 August with Poor's brigade leading the right flank, the army attacked the enemy's line extending from the Chemung River to the mountains near Newtown. Joseph Brant was at the head of the savages who "gave a most hideous yell which resounded in the mountains as if covered with them." The Indians were panic stricken by the American artillery, and never again did they make a stand in numbers. Proud of its part in the victory, the First New Hampshire returned to Easton in October and some months later joined Washington's army camping along the west bank of the Hudson River. The discovery

FIFTH GENERATION

of Benedict Arnold's treason plot in the nick of time resulted in the hanging of Major John André at Tappan on 2 October 1780. Howe commented, "André was dressed as neatly as if he was going to a ball with his boots nicely polished. My own feelings were greatly affected as they marched to the execution to the tune of "Roslyn Castle", a dead march. Scarcely a dry eye could be seen in the American ranks. André's bearing was manly to the last."

In 1781 when recruits were vital to the maintenance of the army, Lieutenants Howe and Boynton were detached from their regiment and sent into New Hampshire. Five months' efforts were more or less successful. In reporting his work to the Hon. Meshech Weare, President of New Hampshire, Howe wrote at Amherst 10 July, "I am happy to informe you that the Late Resolution of the Honorable Cort semes to give new Spirits to the People in this Quarter—that they seme Determined to fill up the Continental Army for which Men are dayly Muster-ing. . . . I almost blush to informe you of the little worth of paper Money here—the new Emission Passes curent with them that have got it. But that's not me and a Man that is mutch deprescated must Beg of your Honours Influence in the Committee of Safety to send me one hundred Dollars for which I will account for—upon ashureing your Honour that I make use of all the eonomy that I am Master of to live to prevent making expence to the State. Except My wishes for your health and Believe Me to Be with evry sentiment of Esteem your Honours Most obedient and Humble servant." There could be no franker statement of the condition of national finances. During this tour of duty in his home state he met his mother and sister for the first time in six years, as we have learned, and their demonstrative feelings caused him to lose control of himself. He declared that he would go away and never come back. One of the saddest incidents in the family's history.

Returning to his regiment in Westchester County, New York, he was with the allied army under Washington and Rochambeau when it crossed the Hudson River and began its great march southward 19 August 1781. Hard, forced marches against time followed. "Every day we lose is comparatively an age" was the commander's statement as he hurried his men to Virginia. On September 28 the allies joined Lafayette's force at Williamsburgh. There sad news awaited Bezaleel Howe. His older brother, Baxter, had succumbed to fever the week before. This was a tragic message, for the two brothers were very congenial. Bezaleel's only intimate family tie was broken. The New Hampshire officer carried on with a heavy heart.

As the French and Americans closed in on Yorktown, an unsuc-

FIFTH GENERATION

cessful British sortie threw into momentary confusion Colonel Alexander Hamilton's regiment in which Howe, as a sharpshooter, was serving. Under heavy fire the lieutenant ran back to the barn, led out Hamilton's valued war horse, mounted him bareback and with only a halter rode him to safety. This cool act won the Colonel's praise and was duly reported to the Commander-in-Chief. Incidentally, years later Mrs. Hamilton spoke of the incident to Bezaleel Howe's son.

On October 11th Hamilton led a terrific attack on the beleagured British. Howe took part and again won the Colonel's commendation. Six days later Lord Cornwallis asked for a parley and the surrender, with the enemy's bands playing "The world is turned upside down," took place on the nineteenth. This victory, the culmination of the war in which all Four Brothers had fought, one of them laying down his life in sacrifice, assured the attainment of America's independence.

The army marched back to the west bank of the Hudson and was hutted around New Windsor. Restlessness was the order of the day for the idle men in 1782. "Howe felt he had been grossly insulted by the colonel and major of another regiment and challenged them both. But being a marksman of unusual ability who could pace off twenty paces, turn around and hit a coin nineteen out of twenty times, friends interposed and an amende honorable was made." Following this incident the rather fiery lieutenant was kept busy with special assignments. One of the most important came in March 1783 when under a flag of truce he carried important dispatches from General Washington to the British authorities in New York concerning the formal cessation of hostilities. His pass for return through the British lines was a colorful document, "Permit the bearer, Lieut. Bezaleel Howe, to pass to the American lines unmolested" signed by the notorious Tory leader, James DeLancey. Finally on 5 September 1783 the New Hampshire officer was detached from his regiment and assigned to the command of the Life Guards.

With peace assured the Commander-in-Chief removed from Newburgh to Rocky Hill, New Jersey, the last headquarters of the Revolution. There Howe had an interesting experience. "One day the General bade me walk with him to a dilapidated building. On entering we ascended a ladder to the upper floor where Washington placed a small bag of money and covered it with rubbish telling me to come there the next day and pay certain men." Helping to pack the family's goods for transport to Mt. Vernon, "I accidentally cut my finger and the general bade me go to the house where Mrs. Washington bound up the wound in balsam apple." There also his efficiency brought him his third and last promotion in the Continental Army. The commission bore the

FIFTH GENERATION

signature of Elias Boudinot, President of Congress, at Princeton 10 October 1783. "In pursuance of an Act of Congress of the thirtieth day of September AD 1783, Bezaleel Howe Esquire is to rank as a Captain by brevet in the army of the United States of America."

In transferring the General's goods to his home in Mount Vernon, six wagons were requisitioned under a guard of mounted infantry commanded by Brevet Captain Howe. His instructions, 9 November, signed by General Washington, read "You will take charge of the Waggon which contain my baggage, and with the escort proceed with them to Virginia and deliver the baggage at my house ten miles below Alexandria. As you know they contain all my Papers which are of immense value to me, I am sure it is unnecessary to request your particular attention to them—but as you will have several ferries to pass and some of them wide particularly the Susquehannah and Potomac I must caution you against crossing them if the Wind should be high or if there is in your Judgment or the opinion of others the least danger. The Waggon should never be without a Sentinel over them always locked and the keys in your possession. . . . Your road be through Philadelphia and Wilmington, thence by the Head of Elk to the lower ferry on the Susquehannah and thence by Baltimore, Bladensburg, Georgetown and Alexandria to Mount Vernon.

A few days after the British evacuated New York City, there occurred a very memorable ceremony at Fraunces Tavern on Broad Street. At noon Thursday, 4 December, Washington said farewell to a large company of his officers. These men, amid the deepest silence, watched their Commander take a glass of wine and then heard him, in solemn and measured tone, say, "With a heart full of love and gratitude, I now take leave of you. I devoutly wish that your latter days may be as prosperous and happy as your former ones have been glorious and honorable." Then following General Knox, the group in single file, approached the General and shook his hand. Emotion was uppermost in the heart of each man present. Captain Howe, sharing to the full the feelings of the occasion, remembered its intensity all his life. His own discharge from the Continental Army followed two weeks later, 20 December, at Constitution Island near West Point. For over eight and one half years he had been in the armed forces, serving in many campaigns and in six major battles. At the age of thirty-three years he was free to choose a new and untried path.

Most significantly he did not return to the New England of his birth and boyhood. Marlborough from which his mother had been "warned" had no appeal and neither did Hillsborough, the place of his enlistment. In 1784 with many other soldiers of the old army from

FIFTH GENERATION

various states, Howe established his residence in New York City. Promptly he received his Cincinnati Society credentials—a most prized possession.

Be it known that Bezaleel Howe Esquire Captain in the First New Hampshire Regiment

is a member of the Society of the CINCINNATI; instituted by the Officers of the American Army, at the Period of its Dissolution, as well

to commemorate the great Event which gave Independence to North America, as for the laudable Purpose of inculcating the Duty

of laying down in Peace Arms assumed for public Defence, and of uniting in Acts of brotherly Affection, and Bonds of perpetual Friendships

the Members constituting the same.

In Testimony whereof I, the President of the said Society have hereunto set my Hand at Mount Vernon in the State of Virginia this tenth day of December in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Five and in the Tenth Year of the Independence of the United States.

By order, H. Knox, Secretary

G. Washington, President

This document bearing well known signatures was a symbol of encouragement and confidence, come weal or woe, among the strange ways of the city.

The 1786 directory announced, "Howe and Prince, merchants, 86 Water Street," but the next year it is, "Bez. Howe, grocer," at the same address. The details of his first business venture are unknown but they could not have been very satisfactory. Far more to his understanding was his commission from Governor George Clinton as a captain in the New York militia, 4 October 1786. The business must have gained momentum for the New York Packet, 26 November 1787, carried this notice, "Howe, Captain Bezaleel married last Wednesday evening to Miss Hannah Merritt of Mamaroneck, Westchester County, by Rev. John Gano, Baptist." The bride was the youngest of the three children of Edward Merritt, a prosperous farmer, whose English born grandfather was an early settler in Rye. Needless to add, the minister was a member of the Cincinnati, having served as a popular chaplain in the Continental Army and shared the rigors of Sullivan's western campaign with the bridegroom. The couple established their home in the Water Street house.

A projected removal to New Orleans secured Howe five letters of

FIFTH GENERATION

recommendation from prominent officers of the Continental Army. These were duly shown to the Spanish minister who secured a passport for Howe and his wife from Governor Stephen Miro dated 23 October 1788. But Howe's plans were revolutionized by the arrival of a daughter, Maria, 6 January 1789. The resulting happiness and responsibility caused the new father, in place of struggling with a foreign language, to continue with his business on Manhattan Island. Two years went by before another and more congenial occupation ended the striving for success as a civilian.

On 7 March, Howe received word from Henry Knox, the Secretary of War, that President Washington had appointed him a lieutenant in the newly organized Second Regiment of Infantry. Men were urgently needed for the Indian War in Ohio and in their enlistment and training Howe was deemed proficient. He was promoted captain, November 4, but the formal commission was not issued until 19 March 1793. In the meantime he had been ordered to commence recruiting service in New York State with headquarters at West Point. At this post his wife and daughter, who had been living with her father, Edward Merritt, in Mamaroneck, joined him. It was a deep satisfaction to have their own home—this privilege, as we know, had not often been Howe's lot. With a salary of forty dollars per month plus commissions on recruits, an hospitable home served by "Het, a Slave," and opportunity for advancement, all was well. From Timothy Pickering, Secretary of War, came word of his promotion to major, 12 March 1795. The Indian uprising being crushed by General Wayne's victory on the Maumee River, Howe was transferred to New York City. A war scare was on and defences for the metropolis were being readied. The Major's home was at 80 Fair Street—the present Fulton Street. Then came rumors from the capital at Philadelphia concerning a possible assignment to a southern or western garrison. On 1 November 1796 "the commander in Chief requested Major Howe's company at dinner today at four o'clock." Doubtless innumerable stories were told of Saratoga, Yorktown, and the Ohio frontier and as many toasts. One was to the health, happiness and prosperity of the popular officer who was leaving the army for the gentler art of the civilian.

The Collector of the Port of New York, Joshua Sands, appointed the ex-Major, his resignation having become effective on the day of the commander's dinner party, to a position in the Custom House. The family moved to 50 Cherry Street where they entertained the English traveller, John Davis, as a paying guest. A subsequent colorful but highly fanciful report of the Major appeared in Davis's *Travels of Four Years and A Half in the United States*. Its description of Howe

FIFTH GENERATION

as a Deist disturbed his wife and has caused anxiety to some of his descendants, but the subject himself took it in his stride. He was drawing a salary of \$600. with the promise of \$1,000. as soon as his formal appointment as Inspector was received. Family affairs were propitious until the pestilence fell on the city in July 1798. Maria was promptly sent to her uncle and aunt in Westchester County, but her father and mother with Black Hetty stayed on Cherry Street. All went well until the couple were stricken. The husband survived the ordeal, but his wife died on September 18. On the next day Hannah Merritt Howe's funeral was recorded among sixty-three others. Her burial took place in the Baptist Cemetery on the west side of Gold Street near Fulton Street. Thus was ended a happy married life of eleven years duration.

On 8 July 1799 Bezaleel Howe was appointed "Inspector of the Revenue in the District of the City of New York." Except for political upheavals and the closing of the port during the Embargo, the Major held this position for the balance of his life. In the Custom House was Major Jacob Wright of the old army and a close friend of the new appointee. His wife was Margaret Moffat from Little Britain near the New Windsor camp—the Wrights' marriage was the culmination of a war time romance. Their Washington Street home often welcomed Major Howe. A frequent visitor also was Margaret Wright's twenty-five year old sister, Catherine. Although the widower was in his fiftieth year with a small daughter, he became very fond of Catherine and the feeling was returned. At the Wrights' home, 15 February 1800, they were married.

With Catherine's frugal and wise management in the Cherry Street house, everything went well. Her influence caused his formal joining of the New York State Society of the Cincinnati and his receipt for initiation fees, "twenty six 67/100 Dollars being one month's pay as Lieut." was signed by Leonard Bleecker, Treasurer, and Howe placed his name on the roll, 4 July 1800. His wife was active in other ways also. When the old army men visited the house, the bottles on the side board were not neglected especially when they fought over their battles for the fiftieth time. But the good wife was not lacking in mother wit and, as opportunity offered, always diluted the liquor with the best pump water the city afforded.

On 1 January 1801 a characteristic letter from Howe went to the Surveyor of the Port of New York. "Among the crowds that may appear to give and receive congratulations at the opening of a new century with a new year I wish to appear and present my wishes for your health and that you may find additions to your happiness for many years to come. Whatever may be the auspices of our Nation at this per-

FIFTH GENERATION

iod I as ever shall demean myself as a good citizen and as such I take the Liberty to state to you some of the Casualties that has fell in my way the past year. First an Honest friend of mine who had Experienced by Shipwreck a loss of all his property when just getting into business was sure he was unable to pay and I was his Backer and paid \$70. on that. I lost a check on the bank for \$50. I have given in charity \$50. that I do not lament. I have paid a fine of \$50. at the Custom House and ask your influence that the fine may be refunded with this assurance that I shall in future not take more Vessels than I can carefully attend which I have ever considered my only Crime (due to) the multiplicity of business at the time. These Casualties has induced me to make this request to you. The many years that I have served our Country as a Soldier its not made me ritch and to make a Comfortable living now is my only Care. The sickness of my famely the past Season with other Casualtys has brought me rather behind hand and puts a gloom on my Countenance on these days of General Congratulations. I cannot close without adding this observance that the loss of the \$50. is far less to me than being Suspected by you of Inattention to Duty and 50 Dolls. at this time I think would be of more Consequence (to me) than to the United States." Evidently the Inspector knew his way around and how to get out of a bad situation.

But there was no avoidance of the cost of a loan to a New Hampshire friend. As security for \$250 Robert Smith gave Howe deeds for Lot 23 in Sempronius and Lots 25 and 33 in Hannibal. They were situated in the Military Tract of Central New York where the New Hampshire officers, while stationed at the New Windsor camp at the close of the war, had vainly sought land grants. In 1801 Howe realized this ambition but in a somewhat backhanded way for the loan was never paid. "I own 725 acres" was his oft repeated and much enjoyed statement although the possession of this upstate land only brought him tax bills. Despite all these "Casualties" as he called certain of his experiences, he and his wife lived comfortably bringing up five children, three others died in infancy, on the salary from the Custom House. The Major had the satisfaction of attending the weddings of two of his daughters. In 1805 at the age of sixteen Maria, his oldest and the only child of Hannah Merritt, married John Guion, Jr., of Rye. That family name of French origin denoted the descendant of an old and distinguished Huguenot family. From the bride's father came very gracious words and a generous present. "This marriage met my entire approbation and I immediately conveyed to the couple the Mamaroneck farm received by my first wife from her father." This was the chief part of Hannah's 1791 legacy from Edward Merritt, Sr.

FIFTH GENERATION

Greatly increased in value Maria and John realized \$2500. by its sale when they moved to New York City in 1810. A decade later Howe recounted the transaction in his will regretting that he was unable to include his oldest daughter in its bequests. The second wedding, 1820, was of Margaretta, the oldest surviving daughter of Catherine Moffat, and George Washington Dupignac of New York City. He was a New Englander born in New London and with his sixteen year old bride established their home at 2 Catherine Street. Their first child was Bezaleel Howe Dupignac, a great satisfaction to the Major. During his life he welcomed three Dupignac and nine Guion grandchildren so he was confident of the future of his family.

In his 68th year Howe applied for a pension under the liberal law of 1818. On August 4th the Secretary of War, John C. Calhoun, approved the allowance of twenty dollars a month to the former New Hampshire officer. But this good fortune lasted only two years. In 1820 Congress, more economy minded, required pensioners to prove themselves indigent. Such a requirement for veterans of the Revolution, Howe declared in the plainest Anglo Saxon to be an insult and with his old soldier friends paraded in protest. Nevertheless the law makers were adamant and the pension ceased when Howe at the age of seventy needed it most. Then at the Custom House his title became "Temporary Inspector" but his salary was paid to the end of his life, although he was incapacitated for months—a much appreciated recognition of his forty-two years service, military and civil, for the United States.

Among his other interests the Society of the Cincinnati was foremost. He was invariably called on for a song and a story at the meetings and always drew much acclaim. Also he enjoyed the distinction, due to his war service, of answering roll call as "Lieutenant" Howe whereas his nephew was merely plain "Mr." as he was a member by descent. This hereditary membership caused strong criticism of the Society as undemocratic, tending to establish an American nobility. But Howe's political creed was indicated by the Cincinnati's memorial in Trinity Church to Alexander Hamilton, "A Man to whom the age has produced no superior." At the funeral, 14 July 1804, Howe was present with vivid memories of Yorktown and approving every word of Gouverneur Morris's eulogium. At the Society's many public ceremonies there was no more devoted participant than the one time New Hampshire officer. With his badge in evidence he was always delighted to march in formal procession with his fellow members. The Society in a body waited upon President Monroe on his official visit to New York, 11 June 1817, and Howe was heartened to hear the Chief Executive say, "Those whose zeal and patriotism were so fully tried in that

FIFTH GENERATION

struggle (the Revolution) will never fail to rally to the standard of their country in any emergency." When the remains of General Richard Montgomery were brought from Quebec and reinterred in St. Paul's Churchyard, 8 July 1818, the Cincinnati in full regalia paid the last tribute of respect to that hero of the Revolution. Howe was also present at the Society's banquet in Washington Hall, 6 September 1824, for Lafayette, their fellow member, to honor his services "in our glorious Revolution." Again the Virginia campaign was recalled with the death of Captain Baxter Howe for the benefit of his son, Brigham, who sat at table with his uncle. This memorial occasion was the last Cincinnati meeting attended by Bezaleel Howe who for long years had been not a little proud of his Eagle Badge.

Another relationship, strange in the light of a certain English traveller's statement, developed at the Presbyterian Church on Cedar Street. Faith for this world and the next, combating the backwash of the French Revolution, was eloquently proclaimed by Dr. John B. Romeyn. His power attracted Catherine with her religious background and her solicitude for her children and the couple became pew holders and regular attendants at these inspiring services.

Many of his Old Army friends were passing on. Jacob Wright among others, and Bezaleel Howe was becoming conscious of wide gaps in the ranks. But new strength was increasingly available. Help in the maintenance of the home came from the two older sons—George, a watchmaker and silversmith, with a jewelry store on Chatham Street, and John, employed by a successful merchant tailor on Maiden Lane. Two married daughters, Maria Guion on Rose Street and Margaretta Dupignac on Catherine Street, were near their father. A much respected citizen and successful grocer was his nephew, Brigham Howe, to whom the Major had been in loco parentis and who never failed in appreciation. Significantly this man was named executor of his estate. On 16 September 1825, in his seventy-fifth year, death claimed Major Howe.

His life falls into three parts—the Continental Army, the Regular Army, and the Custom House. In each he won and held the confidence of his superiors. His marriages—eleven years for one and in the twenty-sixth year for the other—were happy and all his children honored his memory. A genial man with songs and stories for all occasions and possessing many friends was the youngest of the Four Brothers.

At N. Y. Hist. Society, N. Y. City, for his family bible, Cincinnati badge, commissions, correspondence etc., also for J. M. Howe 83 papers with the son's reminiscences. Vital Records Marlborough, *op. cit.* p. 96; D. W. & G. B. Howe, *op. cit.* pp. 128-129. Reid & Howe, *op. cit.* pp. 29-33; H. B. Howe, *op. cit.* pp. 106-131; G. W. Browne, Hills

FIFTH GENERATION

borough, *op cit.* v. 1 pp 111, 121, 113, 195, 200; F. B. Heitman, *Conf. Army Officers*, *op cit.* p 303; *ibid.* *Register Officers U. S. Army*, 1890, p 547; *Mass. Soldiers & Sailors*, v. 8 p 383; N. H. State Papers with 18 references in vols 8, 10, 14-17; F. Kidder, *History 1st N. H. Regt.*, 1868, pp 83, 86, 88, 130; C. E. Godfrey, *Com in-Chief's Guard*, 1904, pp 99-105, 188-190; J. Schuyler, *Cincinnati*, 1886, pp 230-231; B. Mercalf, *Cincinnati*, 1938, p 168; J. Davis, *Travels in U. S. A.*, (1803) reprint 1909, pp 22-23, 162, 164, 179, 341; N. Y. Co. Surrogate—wills—liber 59 p 481, liber 99 p 245; **Merritt Family**: C. W. Baird, *History Rye, N. Y.*, 1871, p 426; N. M. Seth, *Guion Family*, 1956, p 22; Westchester Co. Surrogate—wills—liber A p 231, liber F p 1; **Moffat Family**: R. B. Moffat, *Moffat Genealogy*, 1909, pp 26-41, 72-73, 79-81; N. Y. Hist Society has Rev John Moffat's ms sermons & Moffat data in B. Howe's bible, U. S. Census, N. Y. 1790 p. 204.

Child of Hannah Merritt

*79. Maria Howe, b. 1789

Children of Catherine Moffat

80. Eliza Howe, b. & d. N. Y. City 1800-1802

*81. George Cooper Howe, b. 1802

*82. Margaretta Howe, b. 1804

*83. John Moffat Howe, b. 1806

84. Oscar Howe, b. & d. N. Y. City 1808-1808

85. Julia Anna Howe, b. & d. N. Y. City 1810-1811

*86. Catherine Howe, b. 1812

87. Bezaleel Howe 4th, b. 1815

SIXTH GENERATION

33. William Wood Jr. (s. Susannah Howe Wood 28), b. Westboro, Mass., 18 Apr. 1764, m. at Westboro 25 June 1785 Sally Andrews.
Children unknown
41. Timothy Howe Jr. (s. Timothy Howe 29), b. Stillwater, N. Y., 27 June 1765, d. Livonia, N. Y., 25 March 1839, twin brother of Titus 42, m. (1) Eley (Elsie) Howe, b. 1766, m. (2) Mrs. Phebe Babcock, widow, b. 14 June 1766, m. (3) Mrs. Henderson. After Wyoming, Penna., he lived at Tower Hill, N. Y., where he enlisted in N. Y. Levies 1782, pensioned 1833, rem. Northeast, Chenango, Scipio, Genoa, Reading, Livonia—all in N. Y. State. Cf Secty of War Report, 1835, Nov. 2 p 272; U. S. Census, N. Y., 1790, p 85; N. Y. in Rev., 1898, p 70.
Children of Eley Howe
- *88. Eber Andrus Howe, b. 1784
 - *89. Aaron Howe, b. 1785
 - 90. Benjamin Howe, b. 2 Apr. 1787, res. Livonia 1830
 - *91. Timothy Howe 3rd, b. 1789
 - *92. Elizabeth Howe, b. 1792
 - *93. Titus Howe, 2nd, b. 1793
 - *94. Stephen Howe, b. 1795
 - 95. Lydia Howe, b. 6 May 1797, d. Philadelphia, Penna., c 1875
 - *96. Baxter Howe 2nd, b. 1799
 - 97. Elsie Howe, 22 Aug. 1801-1818
 - 98. Hiram Howe, b. 31 Jan. 1803, res. Livonia 1830
- Children of Phebe Babcock
- 99. Luther B. Howe, b. 1 May 1808, res. Springwater, N. Y. 1830
 - 100. Lucy Ann Howe, b. 29 Apr. 1810
 - 101. Maria Jane Howe, b. 9 Sept. 1812
 - 102. Phebe Howe, b. 29 July 1815
 - 103. Cornelia Howe, b. 3 Nov. 1817
 - 104. Horace Howe, b. 18 Dec. 1820
42. Titus Howe (s. Timothy Howe 29), b. Stillwater, N. Y., 27 June 1765, d. June 1839, within 3 months of his twin brother, Timothy Howe Jr. 41, family tradition, "Timothy multiplied exceedingly (17 children) & Titus also," after Wyoming, Penna., res. Tower Hill, N. Y., where he enlisted with twin brother in N. Y. Levies 1782, pensioned 1833, rem. Northeast, Dutchess Co., & finally to Franklsville, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y. Cf Secty of War Report, 1835, v. 2 p 334; U. S. Census, N. Y., 1790, p 85
- *105. Jacob Howe, b. 1789
 - *106. Horace Howe, b. 1799
 - 107. Sally A. Howe, b. 1805, d. 22 May 1882, bur. Chestertown, N. Y. Cem
- Other children unknown
43. Elizabeth Howe (da. Timothy Howe 29), b. Stillwater, N. Y., m. Silas Winans after his death she married again & res. 1844 in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.
Several Winans children
44. Lucy Howe (da. Timothy Howe 29), b. Stillwater, N. Y., m. (1) --- West after his death m. (2) --- Winegar.
One daughter who died before 1844
45. Anna Howe (da. Timothy Howe 29), b. Stillwater, N. Y., m. (1) --- Showerman, m. (2) --- Garnsey
Five Showerman children of whom four were living in 1844
46. Darius Andrus Howe (s. Timothy Howe 29), b. Wyoming, Penna., c 1773, d

SIXTH GENERATION

- Scipionius, N. Y., 17 Feb. 1820, m. Sophia -----, res. Scipio, N. Y., until 1812 when he sold an 100 acre farm to Sylvanus Foot for \$1300., will (Book B1 p 104 Cayuga Co. Surrogate) probated 7 Mch. 1820.
- 108. Anninette Howe
 - 109. Ammenta Howe
 - 110. Malvina Howe
 - 111. Salmon Howe
 - 112. Erastus Howe
 - 113. Norman Howe
 - 114. Franklin Howe, under 14 years in 1820
 - 115. Elen Howe, under 14 years in 1820
47. Lydia Howe (dau. Timothy Howe 29), b. Wyoming, Penna., 4 May 1776, d. Albany, N. Y., 28 May 1855, m. at Albany 1802 Robert Davis, b. in Ireland 8 Oct. 1778, d. Albany 31 Mch. 1833, s. James & Elizabeth Johnston Davis, merchant, Assistant Alderman & extensive land owner in Albany, res. 35 Quay St., 6 Orange St., lower end Pearl St., Albany.
- 116. James Davis 2nd
 - *117. Robert Davis Jr., b. 1805
 - 118. John Davis
 - *119. Elizabeth Davis, b. 1809
 - 120. Ann Davis
 - 121. William Davis
48. Bezaleel Howe 3rd (s. Timothy Howe 29), b. Lower Hill, N. Y., 14 July 1780, d. Kingsbridge, N. Y., 25 June 1851, his mother died at his birth & he was brought up by Captain & Mrs. Benjamin Fowler, who lived at Tower Hill, rem. Danby, Vt., Pittston, Vt., & Berne, N. Y., engaged in business at Albany until 1823 when he was ordained by the N. Y. Methodist Conference—among churches he served was the 27th St. Church, N. Y. City, in 1844, m. at Berne, N. Y., 25 May 1800 Huldah Cheeseborough, 19 Nov. 1776—16 Sept. 1841, dau. William & Mercy Goddard Cheeseborough. His notes of his father's reminiscences & his own collection of family data (in J. M. Howe Papers at N. Y. Historical Society) of great value & used extensively in this report. Cf Minutes Annual Conferences, M. E. Church, v 5 p 523.
- 122. Daughter, b. & d. 28 Aug. 1801
 - *123. Benjamin Fowler Howe, b. 1802
 - 124. William Cheeseborough Howe, 8 Aug. 1804—25 Sept. 1813
 - *125. Silas Bezaleel Howe, b. 1806
 - *126. John Wesley Howe, b. 1808
 - *127. Timothy Andrus Howe, b. 1810
 - 128. Lucy Ann Howe, 21 Apr. 1812—1 Feb. 1831
 - 129. Abigail Elizabeth Howe, 1 Feb. 1814—14 Jan. 1889, unm.
 - *130. Stewart Dean Howe, b. 1816
 - *131. Robert Davis Howe, b. 1818
 - *132. Samuel Chandler Howe, b. 1820
57. Robert Bradford (s. Edith Howe Bradford 30), b. Hillsborough, N. H., 21 June 1766, m. Hannah Luce, dau. Zachariah & Sarah Clifford Luce of Martha's Vineyard, purchased land in Brookfield, Vt., 7 Oct. 1791, res. Brookfield. Cf Brookfield Town Records.
- 133. Clifford Bradford, b. 4 Aug. 1794
 - 134. Cyrus Bradford (Jr.), b. 30 Oct. 1796

A Portfolio
of Family Portraits.



Bezael Howe, Jr.
1750 - 1825



Catherine Mollat Howe
1771-1849



Catherine Howe Spelman
1812 - 1883



Jane Augusta Spelman Fuller
1832-1896



Bezaleel Howe IV
1815 - 1858

Designated as Bezaleel Howe III in earlier genealogies prepared by the
author.



Harriet Augusta Howe Gilbert (1835-1892)



Benjamin Howe Gilbert (right) (1863-1912)
Russell Lowe Gilbert (London, Ontario) (1939)



John Mollat Howe and Emeline Barnard Jenkins Howe with their children on their wedding anniversary (?) 1881
 Standing: Emeline Howe Carlisle, David Carlisle, Susan Howe Halsted, Byron Halsted, Frances Howe Munroe, John A. Munroe, S. Louise Simmons
 Howe, Charles M. Howe
 Seated: George R. Howe, Louisa Barber Howe, Ansel B. Maxwell, Ella Howe Maxwell, their parents: John M. Howe, Edwin J. Howe, Emma Roe Howe,
 M. Ida Canfield Howe

SIXTH GENERATION

- 135. Sally Bradford, b. 9 Sept. 1798
- 136. Lorinda Bradford, b. 1 Dec. 1800
- 137. Cynthia Bradford, b. 25 Nov. 1802
- 138. Stephen Bradford, b. 1 May 1806
- 139. Almon Bradford, b. 30 July 1808
- 140. Edith Bradford
- 141. Robert Bradford Jr.
- 58. Lucy Bradford (dan. Edith Howe Bradford 30), b. Deering, N. H., 21 June 1768, m. Mansel Alcock of Deering.
- 142. Mansel Alcock Jr.
- 143. Luke Alcock
- 144. Mark Alcock
- 145. John Alcock
- 146. Robert Alcock
- 147. Timothy Alcock
- 148. Cyrus Alcock
- 149. Baxter Alcock
- 150. Alvah Alcock
- 151. Frederick Alcock
- 152. Clarissa Alcock
- 153. Sarah Alcock
- 154. Lucy Alcock
- 60. Timothy Bradford Jr. (s. Edith Howe Bradford 30), b. Hillsborough, N. H., 10 Feb. 1772, d. 1812 in 2nd war with England, he & his brother Cyrus Bradford 66 leased land in Tunbridge, Vt., from Hezaliah Hutchinson 1 Sept. 1808, m. Polly (-----) of Tunbridge. Cf G. W. Browne, *op cit*, v 2 pp 76-84; Tunbridge Town Records.
- 155. Patty Bradford, b. 16 Mch. 1802
- 156. Lucerne Bradford, b. 28 May 1804
- 157. Daniel Wentworth Bradford, b. 25 May 1806
- 158. William Baxter Bradford, b. 3 May 1808
- 159. Daniel Rood Bradford, b. 6 June 1810
- 160. Maryan Bradford, b. 13 Jan. 1813
- 63. Edith Bradford (dan. Edith Howe Bradford 30), b. Hillsborough, N. H., 22 Oct. 1778, d. 1822, m. (1) 1793 Abiel French, b. Chester, Vt., 1762, d. Middlebury, Vt., 1808, m. (2) 24 Mch. 1817 Joel Wilson, b. Keene, N. H., 29 July 1766, d. Gilsum, N. H., 8 July 1823. Seven children by 1st husband, one by 2nd but we only have names of three of the eight children.
- 161. Malvina French
- 162. Philulu French, b. 1808
- 163. Mary French Wilson
- 64. Abigail Bradford (dan. Edith Howe Bradford 30), b. Hillsborough, N. H., 1782, d. 1833, m. 1800 Theodore Richardson, b. Goshen, N. H., d. 1847. Cf G. W. Browne, *op cit*, pp 76-84
- 164. Polly Richardson
- 165. Harmon Richardson
- 166. Luther Richardson
- 167. Josiah Richardson
- 168. Cyrus Richardson
- 65. Bezaleel Bradford (s. Edith Howe Bradford 30), b. Hillsborough, N. H., 9 Feb.

SIXTH GENERATION

1784. o. Randolph. Vt., 13 July 1836. m. 21 May 1818 Rebecca Wallbridge o. Randolph, d. Dec. 1836. bur. East Cem., Randolph. Cf. Randolph Town Records. Children unknown.
67. Nancy Bradford (dau. Edith Howe Bradford 30), b. Hillsborough, N. H., 29 Apr. 1788, d. Randolph, Vt., 6 July 1861, m. 12 Nov. 1812 Asabel Stiles o. Randolph, b. 23 Nov. 1790, d. 27 Sept. 1834, bur. East Cem., Randolph. Cf. G. W. Browne, op cit. pp. 76-84; Randolph Town Records.
- *169. Clarissa Stiles, b. 1813
170. Clarinda M. Stiles
171. Asabel B. Stiles, b. Lunbridge, Vt., 1817, d. Brookfield, Vt., 14 Apr. 1894, unm.
- *172. Nancy Stiles
173. David L. Stiles
174. John M. Stiles
- *175. William I. Stiles, b. 1822
- *176. Baxter Bradford Stiles
177. Malvina F. Stiles, b. & d. Lunbridge 15 Dec. 1828-9 July 1831
178. G. Maynard F. Stiles, b. 2 Jan. 1830
74. Lucretia Howe (dau. Darius Howe 31), b. New Marlboro, Mass., 12 June 1786, m. Frastus Rice.
- *179. Angeline Rice
- Other children unknown
76. Noah Church Howe (s. Darius Howe 31), b. New Marlboro, Mass., 20 Dec. 1792, m. -----, res. Covington, Genesee Co., N. Y., where his father died, applied for pension as only surviving child of Lt. Darius Howe 1851. Children unknown
77. Brigham Howe (s. Baxter Howe 32), b. Hillsborough, N. H., 24 Nov. 1774, d. N. Y. City 28 Sept. 1856, after his mother's death in 1775 he was with his grandmother, Abigail Trowbridge Taylor, in Southboro, Mass., sent to N. Y. City 1786 & lived with his uncle, Bezaleel Howe, who found employment for him, became a successful grocer at 68 Gold St., as only son of an officer who died in service he became a member, 1804, of the N. Y. State Society of the Cincinnati representing Capt.-Lieut. Baxter Howe 32, was executor of his uncle's estate 1825, m. Sarah Meeks, 29 July 1779-19 Apr. 1862, his own executor was his youngest son, Augustus Howe 157. Cf. N. Y. City Directories 1787-1855.
- *180. Baxter Howe 3rd, b. 1799
181. Mary Howe, b. 1802, unm.
182. Lavinia Howe, b. 1804, unm.
183. William Penn Howe, b. N. Y. City 1806, d. N. Y. City 21 Sept. 1836, unm.
184. Sarah Howe, b. 1809, unm.
- *185. Walter Howe, b. 1811
186. Charles Howe, b. 1812, d. in infancy
- *187. Albert Howe, b. 1815
- *188. Augustus Howe, b. 1818
189. Caroline Howe, b. 1821, unm.
78. Elizabeth (Eliza) Howe (dau. Baxter Howe 32), 4 Oct. 1780-14 March 1837 m. 6 Dec. 1797 Nicholas Everton, 23 Oct. 1776-18 Apr. 1807, N. Y. City lawyer, Trustee of Columbia College.
- *191. Mary Ann Everton, b. 1798
- *192. Margaret Smith Everton

SIXTH GENERATION

- *193. Edgar Everson
- 79. Maria Howe (dau. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33), 6 Jan. 1789–5 June 1852, m. 23 Nov. 1805 John Guion Jr., 1781–16 Dec. 1832, s. John & Phebe Hustis Guion of Rye, N. Y., merchant & with Custom House in N. Y. City, both bur. Guion Family Cem., Mamaroneck, N. Y. Cf. list of burials Westchester Co. Hist. Society & N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Society; N. M. Seth, *The Guion Family*, 1956; U. S. Census, N. Y., 1790 p. 204
 - 194. Hannah Guion, 1806-1808
 - *195. Edward Merritt Guion, b. 1808
 - *196. John Howe Guion, b. 1810
 - 197. Mary Jane Guion
 - 198. Harriet Emeline Guion, c 1816–1 Jan. 1842, unmm. res. 16th St. near 3rd Ave., N. Y. City
 - *199. William Henry Guion
 - *200. Stephen Barker Guion, b. 1819
 - 201. Caroline Guion, unmm.
 - 202. Amelia H. Guion, unmm.
 - 203. Sarah Waterman Guion, unmm.
 - 204. Anna Maria Guion, July 1831–23 Dec. 1831
- 81. George Cooper Howe (s. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33), 23 Sept. 1802–4 Dec. 1841, merchant "Store of watches, jewelry & Silver Ware", 148 Chatham St., corner Mulberry, N. Y. City, m. 24 May 1832 Hester Anne Higgins, 16 July 1808–14 Mch. 1884, dau. Michael & Betty Gregory Higgins, member 1825-1841 N. Y. State Society of the Cincinnati, representing Lt. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33, bur. Greenwood Cem., his executor was his brother, John M. Howe 83.
 - *205. Mary C. Howe, b. 1833
 - *206. Harriet Augusta Howe, b. 1835
 - *207. Josephine E. Howe, b. 1838
 - *208. George Bezaleel Howe, b. 1841
- 82. Margaretta Howe (dau. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33), 27 Feb. 1804–1 Dec. 1896, m. 1 Aug. 1820 George Washington Dupignac, 22 Feb. 1800–25 Nov. 1879, s. John Dupignac of New London, Conn., merchant tailor 54 Bowery, N. Y. City, bur. Greenwood Cem. In 1855 she unsuccessfully sought continuance of her father's pension in the U. S. Court of Claims & through Senator Seward.
 - *209. Bezaleel Howe Dupignac, b. 1821
 - 210. Elizabeth Dupignac, 11 Oct. 1822–21 Nov. 1890, unmm.
 - 211. George Washington Dupignac Jr., b. 26 Mch. 1824
 - 212. Catherine Ann Dupignac, 18 Dec. 1825–15 July 1886, unmm.
 - 213. Theodore Dupignac, b. 25 Mch. 1828
 - 214. Sarah Dupignac, 1829-1829
 - 215. Emma Dupignac, 1830-1830
 - 216. John Dupignac Jr., 1831-1831
 - 217. Margaretta Howe Dupignac, 17 Mch. 1833–1910, unmm.
 - 218. Fannie Dupignac, 1834-1834
 - 219. Franklin Augustus Dupignac, 1835-1836
 - 220. Dora Dupignac, 1836-1836
 - 221. Alonzo Dupignac, 1837-1838
 - 222. Henry Clay Dupignac, 1839-1840
 - 223. Richard Corwin Pierson Dupignac, 18 Nov. 1840–27 July 1870, unmm.
 - *224. Almita Dupignac, b. 1842

SIXTH GENERATION

- 225. Adelaide Moise Dupignac, b. 1841
- 226. Edwin Augustus Dupignac, 22 Dec. 1845-1906, m.m.
- 227. Josephine Dupignac, 1849-1899
- 83. Rev. John Mollat Howe, M. D., s. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33, b. N. Y. City 23 Jan. 1806, d. 84 Howe Avenue, Passaic, N. J. 5 Feb. 1885, employed in mercantile business until 1836, studied with local dentists & established his office at 227 Grand St., subsequently received degree from Castleton, Vt., Medical Institute; also licensed 1836 as a Local Preacher at the Greene St. Methodist Church; a responsibility he conscientiously discharged for forty nine years, Chaplain N. Y. Hospital 1837-1838, published "Consumption Curable" & developed the Howe Inhaling Tube, rem. to Passaic, N. J., 1853, bought a large tract of land through which the present Howe Avenue runs, one of the first commuters on the Erie R. R., as he always maintained his N. Y. City office, a member of the N. J. State Board of Education & a trustee of the State Normal School 1869-1883, gave the land, Broadway at Gregory Ave., for the original 1st Methodist Church & was instrumental in its growth, m. 15 31 Aug. 1838 Mary Mason, 16 Aug. 1818-15 Oct. 1841, dau. Rev. Thomas & Mary W. Morgan Mason, m. 2-11 Sept. 1843 Ann W. Morgan, 18 Mch. 1815-19 Oct. 1844, dau. John & Elizabeth Morgan, m. 13 7 May 1846 Emeline Barnard Jenkins, 6 Apr. 1821-29 Mch. 1906, dau. Barzillai & Susan Barnard Jenkins, he & 3rd wife bur. Cedar Lawn Cem., between Passaic & Paterson, Cf. N. Y. Hist. Society Bulletin, July 1911 p. 109; J. Howe Gen., op. cit. pp. 229-230; Christian Advocate 16 Apr. 1887 & 12 July 1906; Reid & Howe, Filial Tribute to J. M. H., 1889; H. B. Howe George R. Howe, 1920, pp. 133-135 with Jenkins Barnard & Mayflower lines of descent; Passaic Herald & News 21 Mch. 1906; Passaic Methodist Church anniversary folder, Nov. 1948.
 - Child of Mary Mason
 - *228. Frances Ramadge Howe, b. 1839
 - Child of Ann Morgan
 - *229. John Morgan Howe, b. 1841
 - Children of Emeline Jenkins
 - *230. George Rowland Howe, b. 1847
 - *231. Edwin Jenkins Howe, b. 1849
 - *232. Charles Mortimer Howe, b. 1851
 - *233. Ella Louise Howe, b. 1852
 - *234. Emeline Jenkins Howe, b. 1856
 - *235. Susan Elanora Howe, b. 1858
- 86. Catherine Howe (dau. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33), b. N. Y. City 21 Sept. 1812, d. Mamaroneck, N. Y., 4 Mch. 1883, m. 11 Oct. 1831 Samuel Rose Spelman, b. N. Y. City 29 June 1809, d. Mamaroneck 22 Apr. 1885, s. Phineas & Phebe Smith Spelman, res. N. Y. City & Mamaroneck, N. Y., his will Westchester Co. Surrogate, Liber 100 p. 469, Cf. F. C. W. Barbour, Spelman Genealogy, 1910, pp. 174, 233, 328, 434.
 - *236. Jane Augusta Spelman, b. 1832
 - 237. Helen Wakona Spelman, 1834-1836
 - *238. Mary Wakona Spelman, b. 1836
- 87. Bezaleel Howe 4th, s. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33, b. & d. N. Y. City 17 Aug. 1815-18 Jan. 1858, dentist 379 Broome St., m. 5 Aug. 1836 Jane Cordelia Frank, 18 May 1820-5 Sept. 1886, dau. Jacob & Mary Barner Frank, bur. Greenwood Cem.
 - *239. Jacob Frank Howe, b. 1848

SEVENTH GENERATION

88. Eber Andrus Howe (s. Timothy Howe Jr. 41), b. 26 May 1784. m. ———
 ———, settled 1820 in Sunbury Township, Delaware Co., Ohio. where he
 had four sons & three daughters, but we have the name of only one.
 *240. Aaron Howe 2d
89. Aaron Howe (s. Timothy Howe Jr. 41), b. N. Y. State 6 Oct. 1785, d. 6 Nov.
 1864, m. Mary ———, b. Pennsylvania 11 Jan. 1786, d. 23 July 1868, res.
 Avon, N. Y., in 1850.
 241. Lysander Howe
 242. Roxy Howe
 243. Philander Howe
 244. Venus Howe, b. c 1810. res. with her parents Avon, N. Y., 1850, unm.
 245. Elizabeth Howe, b. 27 Feb. 1812
 246. Lewis Howe
 *247. John Lester Howe, b. 1817
91. Timothy Howe 3rd (s. Timothy Howe Jr. 41), 3 Apr. 1789-1863, m. Sally Baker,
 1790-1863. res. Livonia, N. Y., 1830.
 *248. Dorlesca Howe, b. 1820
92. Elizabeth Howe (dau. Timothy Howe Jr. 41), b. 30 July 1792, m. ——— Hough.
 2 children
93. Titus Howe 2nd (s. Timothy, Jr. 41), b. Cayuga Co., N. Y., 14 Nov. 1793, d.
 25 Aug. 1867, m. 26 May 1814 Almira Hicks, 16 Jan. 1799—5 Mch. 1873, dau.
 Daniel B. & Mary Hicks.
 249. Nelson Augustus Howe, b. 18 Aug. 1816
 250. Chester Sill Howe, b. 9 Sept. 1818
 251. Polly Marion Howe, b. 25 Feb. 1821
 252. Edwin Ruthven Howe, b. 5 Oct. 1823
 253. Helen Louisa Howe, b. 1 Feb. 1830
 254. Almira Melvina Howe, b. 14 Nov. 1833
 255. Julia Elizabeth Howe, b. 5 May 1837
 256. Amelia Virginia Howe, b. 22 Oct. 1839
 257. Oscar Sobridkie Howe, b. 28 Apr. 1843
94. Stephen Howe (s. Timothy Howe Jr. 41), b. 29 Sept. 1795, m. 6 Jan. 1824 Nancy
 Tyler, res. Ridgefield, McHenry Co., Ill.,
 Several children
96. Baxter Howe 2nd (s. Timothy Howe Jr. 41), b. Scipio, N. Y. 2 Apr. 1799, d. 29
 Mch. 1872, m. 14 Nov. 1819 Lydia Clark Hicks, b. Granville, N. Y., 2 May 1796,
 d. 28 Dec. 1879, res. Fleming, N. Y., until 1832. rem. Castile, N. Y., rem. 1835
 Peru, Ohio
 *258. Salem Town Howe, b. 1820
 *259. Milton Watts Howe, b. 1822
 260. Infant son, 1825-1825
 *261. James Harvey Howe, b. 1826
 262. Lydia Davis Howe, b. & d. Fleming, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1828—26 Aug. 1834
 *263. Daniel Bishop Howe, b. 1831
 264. Richard Sill Howe, b. & d. Castile, N. Y., 1834-1834
 *265. Mary Eliza Howe, b. 1836
105. Jacob Howe (s. Titus Howe 2d), b. 1789, m. Lydia ———, b. 1788.
 *266. Dorcas Howe, b. 1816
 *267. Marie Antoinette Howe
 *268. Sarah Ann Howe

SEVENTH GENERATION

106. Horace Howe (s. Titus Howe 42), 1799—7 July 1859, m. ——— ————, bur. Chestertown, N. Y., Cem.
 *269. Darius Howe 2nd, b. 1822
 *270. Mary A. Howe, b. 1827
117. Robert Davis Jr. (s. Lydia Howe Davis 47) b. Albany, N. Y., 25 Sept. 1805, d. Cooperstown, N. Y., 10 Aug. 1875, m. 3 Feb. 1831 Mary C. Bourne, 4 June 1806—9 Mch. 1879.
 271. Charles D. Davis, b. 25 Jan. 1834
 272. Mary Elizabeth Davis, b. 14 Dec. 1837
 273. Lydia Ann Davis, b. 15 Feb. 1843
 274. Mary Elizabeth Davis, b. 17 Feb. 1845
 275. Robert G. Davis, b. 20 Oct. 1848
 276. Laura C. Davis, b. 16 July 1854
119. Elizabeth Davis (dau. Lydia Howe Davis 47), b. Albany, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1809, d. 2 June 1836, m. 28 Nov. 1827 Benjamin Gilbert, 24 Oct. 1793—30 Sept. 1835, s. Lt. Benjamin & Mary S. Cornwell Gilbert.
 *277. Benjamin Davis Gilbert, b. 1835
123. Benjamin Fowler Howe (s. Bezaleel Howe 3rd 48), 21 July 1802—23 Sept. 1884, m. ——— ————.
 *278. Nancy Howe
 *279. Mary Elizabeth Howe
 *280. Caroline Howe
 281. William Howe
125. Silas Bezaleel Howe (s. Bezaleel Howe 3rd 48), 2 May 1806—19 Aug. 1869, m. ——— ————.
 282. Benjamin F. Howe
 283. Alexander Howe
 284. John Lloyd Howe
 *285. Margaret Howe
126. John Wesley Howe (s. Bezaleel Howe 3rd 48), 21 Feb. 1808—10 Feb. 1879, m. in N. Y. City 10 June 1829 Anastasia Burdge, 20 July 1809—11 Aug. 1890, dau. Richard & Lydia Burdge.
 *286. Charles Wesley Howe, b. 1831
 *287. John Howe, b. 1838
 288. Harriet Howe, b. 7 Feb. 1840
 *289. Silas Bezaleel Howe 2nd, b. 1842
 290. Robert Howe, b. 8 Apr. 1846
 *291. Benjamin Fowler Howe 2nd, b. 1848
 292. William B. Howe, b. 26 Dec. 1850
127. Timothy Andrus Howe (s. Bezaleel Howe 3rd 48), 16 Feb. 1810—4 Mch. 1886, m. (1) 6 Dec. 1836 Jane Elizabeth Armstrong, d. N. Y. City 18 June 1843, m. (2) 8 Oct. 1845 Georgianna E. Wilson. They lived in N. Y. City, where she died 22 May 1867.
 Children of Jane Armstrong
 293. Andrus Bezaleel Howe
 294. Sarah Armstrong Howe
 295. Lucy Ann Howe
 296. William Simpson Howe
 Children of Georgianna Wilson
 297. Cullen Bryant Howe

SEVENTH GENERATION

- 298. Jane Elizabeth Howe
- 299. Robert Thomas Howe
- 130. Stewart Dean Howe (s. Bezaleel Howe 3rd 48), b. Albany, N. Y., 5 July 1816, d. N. Y. City 1887, m. 24 Apr. 1838 Ruthetta Hallock, b. N. Y. City 28 Feb. 1814, res. N. Y. City.
 - *300. Emma Howe, b. 1841
 - 301. Andrus F. Howe, 23 Nov. 1843—9 Apr. 1895
- 131. Robert Davis Howe (s. Bezaleel Howe 3rd 48), 16 Apr. 1818—27 Nov. 1880, m. 24 Sept. 1850 Sarah Eliza Bland, dau. Hon. James & Martha Wyche Sills Bland of Va. Previous to 1840 rem. Vicksburg, Miss. & was living there 1871.
 - *302. Juliet Peale Howe, b. 1866
 - 303. Roberta Howe, 27 Oct. 1876—1877
- 132. Samuel Chandler Howe (s. Bezaleel Howe 3rd 48), b. 14 Apr. 1820, m. N. Y. City 20 May 1847 Mary Catherine Lane, b. N. Y. City 24 Jan. 1822, dau. Joshua Sands & Sarah Ann Durling Lane, res. N. Y. City.
 - 304. Huldah Elizabeth Howe, b. 10 Apr. 1848
 - 305. Francis Lane Howe, b. 7 Oct. 1851
 - 306. Sarah Louise Howe, 21 Apr. 1854—1891
 - 307. Carrie Cheeseborough Howe, b. 12 Feb. 1857
 - 308. Robert Samuel Howe, 6 Sept. 1862—1864
- 161. Malvina French (dau. Edith Bradford French 63), m. 23 Aug. 1827 Rev. Calvin Butler, d. 1853 or 54, Presbyterian minister with Indiana pastorates at Vincennes, Princeton, Evansville 1830, Washington 1834, & Booneville where his wife died, m. (2) Catherine Smith of Booneville, rem. Ill. Cf Mary F. W. Reilly, 163, History Walnut St. Presby. Church of Evansville, 1891, reprint 1921; E. O. Clifford, A Century of the Walnut St. Church.
 - *309. John Maynard Butler, b. 1834
 - *310. Anson Root Butler
 - *311. George C. Butler
- 162. Philulu French (dau. Edith Bradford French 63), b. Vt. 25 Aug. 1808, d. 1877, m. Evansville, Ind., c1835 John Shanklin Jr., b. Co. Donegal, Ireland, 16 Feb. 1796, s. John Shanklin d. Irish uprising 1798, arrived N. Y. City 1815, rem. Louisville, Ky., 1819, school teacher Shelbyville, rem. Evansville, merchant. Cf Mary F. W. Reilly 163, Walnut St. Church, op cit; Brant & Fuller, History Vanderburgh Co., 1889, pp 147-149; Representative Men of Indiana, 1880, v 2 pp 266-268.
 - *312. James Maynard Shanklin, b. 1836
 - *313. Malvina French Shanklin, b. c1837
 - 314. John Gilbert Shanklin
 - 315. George William Shanklin, d. 6 Feb. 1897, unm.
 - 316. Osborne Henry Shanklin, d. ae 4 years
- 163. Mary French Wilson (Dau. Edith Bradford Wilson 63), d. c1896, D. A. R. #577, author Walnut St. Church, op cit, m. William Reilly, b. Ireland 12 Aug. 1813, d. 1872, emigrated to America, rem. Evansville, Ind., 1838, wholesale & retail grocer. Cf J. P. Elliott, History of Evansville, 1897, p 357.
 - 317. Mary Osborne Reilly, d. infancy
 - 318. Edith Howe Reilly, D. A. R. #18428
 - 319. John Shanklin Reilly
 - 320. Anna Hazleton Reilly, D. A. R. #35246
- 169. Clarissa Stiles (dau. Nancy Bradford Stiles 67), b. Lunbridge, Vt., 2 Aug. 1813,

SEVENTH GENERATION

- m. Tunbridge 3 Oct. 1836 Joel F. Saunders.
Children unknown
172. Nancy Stiles (dau. Nancy Bradford Stiles 67), m. Moretown, Vt., 26 Nov. 1835
Asa L. Chamberlain.
Children unknown
175. William J. Stiles (s. Nancy Bradford Stiles 67), b. Tunbridge, Vt., 1822, m.
Randolph, Vt., 8 Jan. 1840 Rosannah Rust.
Children unknown
176. Baxter Bradford Stiles (s. Nancy Bradford Stiles 67), m. Newbury, Vt., 1 Aug.
1854 Caroline J. Lane.
Children unknown
179. Angeline Rice (dau. Lucretia Howe Rice 74), m. Stedman Barratt Searle.
*321. Mary Searle
180. Baxter Howe 3rd (s. Brigham Howe 77), b. 1799, m. Ann Bloomfield (or Van
Liew).
322. Uriah James Howe, b. 1830, unm.
323. Sarah Mann Howe, b. 1833, unm.
324. Anna Howe, b. 1835, unm.
*325. Baxter Howe 4th
326. William Howe, b. 1840
*327. Albert Howe 2nd, b. 1842
185. Walter Howe (s. Brigham Howe 77), b. 1811, m. Mary Briscoe.
*328. Ann Elizabeth Howe
187. Albert Howe (s. Brigham Howe 77), b. 1815, m. (1) Elizabeth Crane, m. (2)
Elizabeth Littell Archer, widow.
No issue
188. Augustus Howe (s. Brigham Howe 77), 23 Sept. 1818—24 Jan. 1888, m. Ann
Elizabeth Massie, 20 Aug. 1824—12 Jan. 1901, res. Elizabeth, N. J.
329. William Howe, b. c 1847, d. infancy
*330. Walter Howe 2nd, b. 1849
331. Susan Massie Howe, 1851-1922, unm.
332. Augustus Howe Jr., b. 1852, unm.
*333. Lavinia Taylor Howe, b. 1854
*334. Nicholas Murray Howe, b. 1856
*335. Ann Elizabeth Howe 2nd, b. 1858
*336. Albert Howe 3rd, b. 1861
191. Mary Ann Evertson (dau. Eliza Howe Evertson 78), b. Flatbush, N. Y. 2 Oct.
1798, m. 4 Apr. 1817 John Givan, b. Scotland 22 Mch. 1786, d. N. Y. City 25 Dec.
1842, arrived Boston 3 July 1795, settled in Westchester, N. Y.
*337. Mary Howe Givan, b. 1819
*338. Margaret Evertson Givan
192. Margaret Smith Evertson (dau. Eliza Howe Evertson 78), m. Henry S. Richards
of Poughkeepsie (who, after her death, married her niece Mary Howe Givan
337).
No issue
193. Edgar Evertson (s. Eliza Howe Evertson 78), m. Adeline Dickinson.
*339. Eliza Evertson
195. Edward Merritt Guion, M. D. (s. Maria Howe Guion 79), 8 July 1808—14 Apr.
1871, office & drug store 127 Bowery, N. Y. City, m. 16 May 1839 Hannah Inger-
soll Riker, 26 Aug. 1816—27 Apr. 1880, dau. Abraham & Hannah Pierson Riker

SEVENTH GENERATION

- of Flushing, L. I., bur. Riker Cem. on Bowery Bay, North Beach, L. I. Cf C. U. Powell, *Queens' Cemeteries*, 1932, pp 19-23; N. Y. Eve. Post 16 May 1839; J. Riker Jr., *Annals of Newtown*, 1852, p 315; N. Y. Co. Surrogate—wills—Liber 275 p 412.
- *340. John Riker Guion (dates on gravestone illegible)
 - *341. Maria Howe Guion, b. 1842 (?), unnm., D. A. R. #49346
 - *342. Edward M. Guion Jr., 15 Mch. 1846—16 Sept. 1872, unnm.
 - *343. William Henry Guion 2nd, b. 1848
 - *344. Maceven Guion, 1851-1852
 - *345. Alpheus Riker Guion, b. 1853
196. John Howe Guion (s. Maria Howe Guion 79), 30 Aug. 1810—21 Dec. 1864, m. Mary B. Richer, 14 May 1820—6 Dec. 1901, res. 448 Madison Ave., N. Y. City, bur. Guion Family Cem., Rye Neck, N. Y. Cf lists of burials, op cit.
- *346. John Howe Guion Jr., 17 June 1861—26 Apr. 1890, unnm., member St. Nicholas Society 1888-1890. Cf N. Y. Co. Surrogate—letters administration—liber 172 p 286.
199. William Henry Guion (s. Maria Howe Guion 79), d. c1899, m. Southport, Conn., 24 Sept. 1841 Elizabeth P. Perry, dau. Austin Perry, N. Y. City representative Guion Line operating fleet carrying immigrants Liverpool to N. Y. City, office 29 Broadway, res. 5 East 45th St., N. Y. City. Cf N. Y. Eve. Post 24 Sept. 1841; W. P. A. Maritime History of N. Y., 1941, pp 193-194.
- *347. Marie Beddent Guion
200. Stephen Barker Guion (s. Maria Howe Guion 79), b. N. Y. City 17 June 1820, d. Liverpool, Eng., 19 Dec. 1885, with John B. Williams agents Black Ball Line 1843, Guion & Co. organized 1852, Guion Line with large fleet. S. S. Arizona et al, bringing immigrants to America, enlistment offices throughout Europe under old Contract Labor Law, donated J. Fesquet's Statue of Commerce to N. Y. Central Park 1865, unnm. Cf J. G. Wilson, *Memorial History N. Y. City*, 1893, v 4 p 220; W. P. A. Maritime History, op cit, pp 193-194; N. Y. Times 20 Dec. 1885.
205. Mary C. Howe (dau. George Cooper Howe 81), b. 28 July 1833, living Brooklyn, N. Y., 1906, m. (1) 15 Sept. 1853 Henry L. Weller, 1826-1853, s. Henry & Sally Sears Weller of Montgomery, N. Y., m. (2) 17 June 1858 Charles Widdifield, 5 July 1820—17 Sept. 1869, s. William & Elizabeth Brittan Widdifield of Philadelphia.
- *348. Florence Widdifield, b. 1860
206. Harriet Augusta Howe (dau. George Cooper Howe 81), 16 Dec. 1835—8 Aug. 1892, m. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 8 Apr. 1862 William James Gilbert, 27 Apr. 1814—11 May 1884, s. Benjamin & Charlotte Burchard Gilbert, bur. Georgetown, Conn., Cem.
- *349. Benjamin Howe Gilbert, b. 1863
 - *350. George Cooper Gilbert, b. 1865
 - *351. William Higgins Gilbert, b. 1868
 - *352. Elizabeth J. Gilbert, b. 1870
 - *353. Hester Ann Gilbert, b. 1872
207. Josephine E. Howe (dau. George Cooper Howe 81), b. 30 May 1838, living Dorchester, Mass., 1906, m. 27 June 1859 Eber Whitmore, 20 Jan. 1820—29 Sept. 1888.
- *354. Clara Whitmore, b. 1860
 - *355. Frederick B. Whitmore, b. 18 Dec. 1861, unnm.

SEVENTH GENERATION

- *356. Albert Howe Whitmore, b. 1864
- 357. Eber Whitmore Jr., 1868-1870
- *358. Edward Knight Whitmore, b. 1872
- 208. George Bezaleel Howe (s. George Cooper Howe 81), 5 Oct. 1841—9 Dec. 1904, insurance agent N. Y. City & Philadelphia, member 1884-1904 N. Y. State Society of the Cincinnati representing Lt. Bezaleel Howe, Jr. 33, m. 28 Apr. 1865 Julia Andrews, b. 22 March 1848, bur. Greenwood Cem.
- 359. Josephine E. Howe, b. 1 Jan. 1867, unnm.
- 360. Walter B. Howe, 1869-1869
- 361. Mortimer B. Howe, 7 Apr. 1871—20 July 1892, unnm.
- *362. Ethel J. Howe, b. 1872
- 209. Bezaleel Howe Dupignac (s. Margaretta Howe Dupignac 82), 13 May 1821—17 Oct. 1887, dentist 159 Broadway, N. Y. City, m. 16 Feb. 1879 Rosa Henrietta Stephanie Flemse, b. 24 June 1844, res. Newark, N. J. Cf N. Y. Co. Surrogate—wills—liber 342 p 174.
- 363. Bezaleel Howe Dupignac, Jr., b. 14 Mch. 1880
- 364. Eugene P. Dupignac, b. 27 Oct. 1886
- 224. Almira Dupignac (dau. Margaretta Howe Dupignac 82), 17 Feb. 1842—10 July 1905, m. 20 Mch. 1872 George W. Van Buskirk, 24 June 1844—16 Mch. 1906.
No issue
- 225. Adelaide Morse Dupignac (dau. Margaretta Howe Dupignac 82), b. 15 Apr. 1843, m. 24 Nov. 1859 George Henry Holbrook, 1838—28 Oct. 1883, res. Newark, N. J.
- 365. Frank Howard Holbrook, 1860-1862
- 366. William Henry Holbrook, 1862-1865
- *367. George Henry Holbrook Jr., b. 1865
- 368. Anna Maria Holbrook, 29 Aug. 1867—21 July 1888, unnm.
- 369. Wellington B. Holbrook, 1869-1869
- 370. Almira D. Holbrook, 1871-1872
- 371. Florence Louise Holbrook, b. 31 Mch. 1873, unnm.
- 372. Arthur Huyser Holbrook, b. 15 Dec. 1881, unnm.
- 228. Frances Ramadge Howe (dau. John Moffat Howe 83), b. N. Y. City 10 Aug. 1839, d. Ocean Grove, N. J. 7 Apr. 1896, m. by her father 18 Sept. 1859 Rev. John Andrew Munroe, b. Annapolis, Md., 15 June 1834, d. at his oldest son's residence, Newark, N. J., 30 Oct. 1897, s. Rev. Jonathan & Matilda Keiser Munroe, ordained Methodist minister by Baltimore Conference 1858, teacher Westminster, Md., & Howe Academy, Passaic, N. J., until 1873, then pastorates in Newark Conference at Port Jervis, Paterson, Jersey City, Hackettstown & Bloomfield, bur. Cedar Lawn Cem. Cf Christian Advocate 2 July 1896; Newark Advertiser 9 Apr. 1896.
- *373. Francis Howe Munroe, b. 1862
- *374. Harry Keiser Munroe, b. 1865
- *375. Milburne Munroe, b. 1867
- *376. George Rowland Munroe, b. 1869
- 377. Clinton Munroe, 29 Nov. 1873—Aug. 1954, unnm.
- 378. John Herbert Munroe, 1877-1877
- 379. Percy Munroe, 1878-1878
- 229. John Morgan Howe, M.D., D.D.S. (s. John Moffat Howe 83), b. & d. N. Y. City 19 Oct. 1844—13 Nov. 1914, N. Y. Homeopathic College, N. Y. Dental College, dentist in N. Y. City, member 1905-1914 N. Y. State Society of the Cincinnati

SEVENTH GENERATION

- representing Lt. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 21, m. (1) 17 Oct. 1866 Emma Roe, 31 Oct. 1841—28 Sept. 1904, dau. David & Emma E. Blois Roe of Passaic, N. J., m. (2) 1 Nov. 1911 Emily F. Paine, 1865-1917, dau. Dr. Nathaniel Emmons Paine of N. Y. City, Mt. Holyoke College, bur. Cedar Lawn Cem. Cf C. O. Kimball, 1st Dist. Dental Society, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1914.
- *380. Grace Howe, 1868
 - *381. Ethel Howe, b. 1870
 - 382. Bertha Howe, 1872-1875
 - *383. Morgan Roe Howe, b. 1873
 - 384. Alma Howe, 17 July 1881—16 Jan. 1953, unm., bur. Cedar Lawn Cem.
230. George Rowland Howe (s. John Moffat Howe 83), b. N. Y. City 21 Oct. 1847, d. East Orange, N. J., 9 June 1917, N. Y. Univ. ex 1868, with Carter, Howkins & Dodd Mfg. Jewelers of Newark, N. J., & N. Y. City 1867, partner Carter, Howkins & Sloan 1876, succeeded Aaron Carter as senior partner Carter, Howe & Co. 1902, St. Paul's M. E. Church, Newark, & 1889 Calvary M. E. Church, East Orange, instrumental in founding Park Ave. M. E. Church 1893, an Elder Munn Ave. Presbyterian Church 1900-1911, Hope Lodge 124 F&AM, Jersey Commandry 19 Knights Templar, Board of Education 1893-1898, Pres. Municipal Art League 1904-1911, N. J. Sons of Amer. Revolution, N. J. Colonial Wars, Washington Assn. of N. J., Vice Pres. N. J. Historical Society 1905-1917, Presidential Elector for Taft & Butler 1908 (Trenton N. J. Daily St. Gazette 12 Jan. 1909), refused appointment by Gov. J. Franklin Fort to N. J. Court of Errors & Appeals 1910, co-author Filial Tribute to J. M. Howe 1889, author Barber-Eno Family of Homer. N. Y. 1893, m. by his father at Homer 11 June 1879 Louisa Anna Barber, b. Homer 11 Jan. 1854, d. East Orange 9 Apr. 1934, dau. Paris & Jane Eno Barber, Wells College ex 1876, res. East Orange, bur. Rose-dale Cem., Orange. Cf H. B. Howe, A Son's Tribute, 1920; Natl. Ency. Amer. Biography, 1942, v. 29 p 240 with portrait; J. M. Ludlow, Along the Friendly Way, 1919, p 326.
- 385. George Rowland Howe Jr., 1880-1881
 - *386. Herbert Barber Howe, b. 1882
 - *387. Ruth Eno Howe, b. 1886
231. Edwin Jenkins Howe, M.D. (s. John Moffat Howe 83), b. Orange, N. J., 2 July 1849, d. Newark 14 Mch. 1905, Wesleyan Univ. 1870, College Physicians & Surgeons, Columbia Univ. 1873, N. Y. Homeopathic Medical College, for almost thirty years, 1876-1905, prominent physician in Newark, Pres. N. J. St. Homeopathic Medical Society, Official Central M. E. Church, Trustee Newark Academy, m. Passaic, N. J., 18 Nov. 1875 Sarah Louise Simmons, 28 Nov. 1848—2 July 1906, dau. Henry P. & Sarah Van Wagenen Shelp Simmons of Passaic, res. Newark, bur. Cedar Lawn Cem. Cf Newark Eve. News 14 Mch. 1905, tribute by Trustees Newark Academy 17 Apr. 1905.
- No issue
232. Charles Mortimer Howe D.D.S. (s. John Moffat Howe 83), b. N. Y. City 1 May 1851, d. Clifton Springs, N. Y. 18 Dec. 1920, his family rem. Passaic, N. J., 1853 & all his life identified with growth & betterment of that city, N. Y. College of Dentistry 1873 valedictorian, practising until 1903, his office in Old Brick Block, Main Ave., built by his father, elected to the City Council 1879, later President of the Council, Mayor of the city 1887-1893, 1899-1903 (cf file Passaic Daily News 1879-1908 for his political career with pictures 16 July 1910 & 20 Dec. 1920), a founder & President Passaic Trust Co. 1887-1903, President Passaic

SEVENTH GENERATION

- Natl Bank 1903-1920 succeeding his brother-in-law. David Carlisle 234, an official of 1st M. E. Church for years, m. at Bath, N. Y. 12 Oct. 1876 Margaret Ida Canfield, 14 Sept. 1854—2 Apr. 1927, dau. Caleb Augustus & Sarah Hill Withington Canfield of Bath, bur. Cedar Lawn Cem. Cf also News History of Passaic 1899, N. J. Historical Society Proceedings Apr. 1921 pp 107-109.
- *388. Edith Howe, b. 1878
- *389. John Canfield Howe, b. 1880
233. Ella Louise Howe (dau. John Moffat Howe 83), b. Passaic, N. J., 16 Nov. 1852, d. New Brunswick, N. J., 2 June 1896, m. (1) by her father Passaic 20 June 1874 Ansel Bartlett Maxim, 8 Sept. 1836—24 Apr. 1886, s. Thomas & Mary A. Gurney Maxim of South Carver, Mass., school teacher, business Philadelphia, Penna., wholesale dry goods merchant N. Y. City, on Board of Trustees 1st M. E. Church of Passaic, res. Passaic—cf Christian Advocate May 1886—m. (2) 16 May 1894 Byron David Halsted 235, her brother-in-law, res. New Brunswick, N. J., bur. Cedar Lawn Cem. Cf Passaic News 24-26 Apr. 1886, New Brunswick Home News 2 June 1896.
- *390. Mary Howe Maxim, b. 1879
- *391. Ella Howe Halsted, b. 1896
234. Emeline Jenkins Howe (dau. John Moffat Howe 83), b. & d. Passaic, N. J., 1 June 1856—5 Nov. 1950, m. by her father Passaic 1 June 1876 David Carlisle, 27 May 1844—10 Sept. 1903, s. Rev. John & Maria Harpur Carlisle of Lisburn, Ireland, dealer in Irish linens N. Y. City, res. Passaic where he was an official of the 1st M. E. Church, President of the Y. M. C. A. 1893-1903, a founder & President Passaic Natl Bank 1899-1903, bur. Cedar Lawn Cem. Cf Passaic News 10, 13 & 30 Sept. 1908, Nov. 1948, 6 Nov. 1950.
- *392. Emeleen Carlisle, b. 1877
- *393. Anne Scott Carlisle, b. 1880
- *394. Marion Harpur Carlisle, b. 1884
- *395. John Howe Carlisle, b. 1887
235. Susan Elanora Howe (dau. John Moffat Howe 83), b. Passaic, N. J., 18 Oct. 1858, d. New Brunswick, N. J., 15 Dec. 1890, m. by her father 7 Jan. 1883 Byron David Halsted, Sc. D., b. Venice, N. Y., 7 June 1852, d. New Brunswick, N. J., 28 Aug. 1918, s. David & Mary Mecham Halsted, Michigan Agri. College 1871 & M. S. 1874, Harvard Univ. doctorate with Phi Beta Kappa 1878, editor American Agriculturist 1879-1885, Professor of Botany Iowa Agri. College 1885-1889, President Society for Promotion Agri. Science 1897, President Botanical Society of America 1900, contributed 300 titles on Botany & Plant Pathology, in his memory his books were given to the Rutgers College Library & in the college chapel is his portrait & memorial tablet, bur. Cedar Lawn Cem. Cf New Brunswick Home News 16 Dec. 1890, 28 Aug. 1918; Christian Advocate Jan. 1891; David Fairchild, Jan. 1919 Phytopathology with portrait.
- *396. Claire Halsted, b. 1883
- *397. Edwin Howe Halsted, b. 1888
236. Jane Augusta Spelman (dau. Catherine Howe Spelman 86), 4 Aug. 1832—13 Dec. 1894, m. 18 Dec. 1851 James Malcolm Fuller, 4 June 1823—24 May 1885, banker, N. Y. City, res. from 1865 Mamaroneck, N. Y., bur. Woodlawn Cem., N. Y. City. Cf Christian Advocate Jan. 1895; Westchester Co. Surrogate—wills—liber 100 p 370.
- *398. Caroline Augusta Fuller, b. 1853
- *399. Kate Helena Fuller, b. 1854

SEVENTH GENERATION

400. James Malcolm Fuller Jr., 18 July 1858-1934, unm.
*401. Mary Spelman Fuller, b. 1860
238. Mary Wakona Spelman (dau. Catherine Howe Spelman 86), 19 Sept. 1836—22 July 1874, m. 11 Oct. 1860 Charles Pittard Cummings, 7 Nov. 1834—19 Aug. 1879, s. Thomas Seir & Jane Cook Cummings of N. Y. City, res. Mamaroneck, N. Y.
*402. Mary Wakona Cummings, b. 1866
*403. Florence Augusta Cummings, b. 1872
239. Jacob Frank Howe, M.D. (s. Bezaleel Howe 4th 87), 20 Apr. 1848—18 Oct. 1923, Columbia Univ., physician in Brooklyn, N. Y., for 45 years, m. 19 May 1884 Helena Mesarole Ward, b. July 1863, dau. Charles G. Ward, res. Brooklyn, bur. Greenwood Cem.
No issue

EIGHTH GENERATION

240. Aaron Howe 2nd (s. Eber Andrus Howe 88), b. Delaware Co., Ohio, m. prior to 1830 -----.
- *404. Charles Armstrong Howe, b. c 1844
 - 405. Joshua Howe, res. Frankfort, Ky.
 - *406. Washington Howe
 - 407. Lathen Howe, res. Galesburg, Ill.
 - 408. Harrison Howe, res. Galesburg, Ill.
 - *409. Anne Howe
247. John Lester Howe (s. Aaron Howe 89), b. Groton, N. Y., 19 Apr. 1817, d. McHenry, Ill., 3 Dec. 1883, m. 10 Feb. 1850 Mary Eleanor Covell, b. Parma, N. Y., 30 Oct. 1831, d. McHenry, Ill., 19 Feb. 1898, dau. James & Nancy Covell, res. Utica, Mich.
- *410. Albert Lewis Howe, b. 1851
 - 411. Eugene Merrill Howe, b. Utica, Mich., 28 Apr. 1853
248. Dorlesca Howe (dau. Timothy Howe 3rd 91), 1820-1906, m. 1849 David Puriton, 1829-1898, Cf D. A. R. Lineage v 120 p 16.
- *412. Emma Puriton
258. Salem Town Howe (s. Baxter Howe 2nd 96), b. Fleming, N. Y., 11 Sept. 1820, m. 26 Mch. 1846 Cornelia D. Warner, b. Barnard, Vt., 30 Dec. 1822, res. Norwalk, Ohio.
- *413. Ellen Elizabeth Howe, b. 1847
 - 414. Mary Maria Howe, b. 20 July 1849
 - *415. George Warner Howe, b. 1864
259. Milton Watts Howe (s. Baxter Howe 2nd 96), b. Fleming, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1822, m. (1) 20 Nov. 1845 Lucia Maria Nelson, m. (2) 30 Dec. 1858 Alice Maria Tillson.
- Children unknown
261. James Harvey Howe (s. Baxter Howe 2nd 96), b. 11 June 1826, d. Norwalk, Ohio, June 1888, m. May 1850 Hannah Louise Hatfield.
- Children unknown
263. Daniel Bishop Howe (s. Baxter Howe 2nd 96), b. Fleming, N. Y., 15 Oct. 1831, m. Ellen Hawks.
- Children unknown
265. Mary Eliza Howe (dau. Baxter Howe 2nd 96), b. Peru, Ohio, 22 Oct. 1836, m. 15 Dec. 1858 John M. Terry.
- Children unknown
266. Dorcas Howe (dau. Jacob Howe 105), 1816-1911, m. 1840 Edward Parker, 1810-1869, Cf D. A. R. Lineage v 152 p 144.
- *416. Theron Parker, b. 1846
267. Marie Antoinette Howe (dau. Jacob Howe 105), m. Dr. Joseph M. Copp, Cf D. A. R. Lineage v 28 p 201.
- *417. Lou Copp
268. Sarah Ann Howe (dau. Jacob Howe 105), m. James Mills, Cf D. A. R. Lineage v 28 p 90.
- *418. Jennie Mills
269. Darius Howe (s. Horace Howe 106), 4 June 1822—9 Feb. 1889, m. Rachel M. -----, 21 May 1821—15 Nov. 1891, bur. Chestertown, N. Y.
- 419. Phebe L. Howe, 1851—11 June 1875
- Other children unknown
270. Mary A. Howe (dau. Horace Howe 106), 1827—1 Feb. 1883, m. Amasa F. Mead,

EIGHTH GENERATION

- bur. Chestertown, N. Y. Cf Spenser P. Mead, *Mead Family*, 1901, p 330.
 Children unknown
277. Benjamin Davis Gilbert (s. Elizabeth Davis Gilbert 119), 21 Nov. 1835—3 June 1907, m. (1) 21 Dec. 1858 Emelia A. Dutton, 1835-1864, m. (2) 24 May 1871 Adelaide Hamer Thorne, 19 Apr. 1845—12 Jan. 1882. Cf N. Y. State Society Cincinnati, Lt. Benjamin Gilbert folder.
 Child of Emelia Dutton
420. Minnie Elizabeth Gilbert, 1 Nov. 1859—1866
 Child of Adelaide Thorne
- *421. Benjamin Thorne Gilbert, b. 1872
278. Nancy Howe (dau. Benjamin Fowler Howe 123), m. John Lockwood, res. Mt. Vernon, N. Y.
 Children unknown
279. Mary Elizabeth Howe (dau. Benjamin Fowler Howe 123), m. William Raynor.
 Children unknown
280. Caroline Howe (dau. Benjamin Fowler Howe 123), m. ——— Johnson.
 Children unknown
285. Margaret Howe (dau. Silas Bezaleel Howe 125), m. ——— Chamberlain.
 *422. Grace Chamberlain
286. Charles Wesley Howe (s. John Wesley Howe 126), b. 26 July 1831, m. 5 Jan. 1857 Sophia E. Emens, b. 28 Oct. 1836, dau. William A. & Elizabeth Roberts Emens, res. N. Y. City.
 423. Richard Douglas Howe, 25 Jan. 1858—27 July 1858
 424. Anastasia Howe, b. 6 Feb. 1859
- *425. George Augustus Howe, b. 1860
426. Lizzie Frances Howe, b. 6 Oct. 1861
427. Frank Howe, 15 Nov. 1863—20 Mch. 1865
428. Edgar Burdge Howe, 14 June 1865—21 Mch. 1867
- *429. Charles Wesley Howe Jr., b. 1867
430. William Burdge Howe, 23 Feb. 1870—22 Mch. 1874
431. Robert Winslow Howe, b. 7 Sept. 1872
287. John Howe (s. John Wesley Howe 126), b. N. Y. City 28 May 1838, m. Adaline Sleppy in Petersburg, Va.
 *432. John Wesley Howe 2nd, b. 1866
433. Lucy A. Howe, b. 25 Apr. 1868
289. Silas Bezaleel Howe 2nd (s. John Wesley Howe 126), b. N. Y. City 29 Apr. 1842, m. by the Rev. John Brash, N. Y. City, 16 Oct. 1866, Margaret Jane Martin, b. N. Y. City 30 June 1844, d. Piermont, N. Y., 31 Jan. 1902, dau. John & Martha Dickinson Martin, bur. Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn. (Contributed by Margaret H. S. Barth 555.)
 *434. Margaret Helen Howe, b. 1875
- *435. Mary Burdge Howe, b. 1877
436. William Howe, 16 Jan. 1882—1930, bur. Greenwood Cem. Brooklyn, unm.
- *437. Anna Howe
291. Benjamin Fowler Howe 2nd (s. John Wesley Howe 126), b. 16 June 1848, m. Anne Whiting of Brooklyn, N. Y.
 Children unknown
300. Emma Howe (dau. Stewart Dean Howe 130), b. 8 Jan. 1841, m. H. Richmond Ford.
 Children unknown

EIGHTH GENERATION

302. Juliet Peale Howe (dau. Robert Davis Howe 131), b. 26 Aug. 1866, m. 17 June 1891, Rev. Nolan Bailey Harmon of Miss. Methodist Conference, res. Ellisville, Miss., 1905.
438. Nolan Bailey Harmon, b. Meridian, Miss., 14 July 1892
439. Robert Howe Harmon, b. Bay St. Louis, Miss., 5 Oct. 1894
440. John Wesley Harmon, b. Meridian, Miss., 21 Dec. 1896
309. John Maynard Butler (s. Malvina French Butler 161), b. Evansville, Ind., 17 Sept. 1834, d. N. Y. City 15 Sept. 1895, Wabash College, lawyer Crawfordsville 1861-1871, rem. Indianapolis & former law partnership with Joseph E. McDonald as McDonald & Butler, m. Apr. 1857 Sue Jennison of Crawfordsville, d. Nice, France, 1 Apr. 1899, bur. Crown Hill Cem., Indianapolis. Cf Representative Men of Ind., op cit, v 2 pp 15-16; G. I. Reed, Ency. of Biography of Ind., 1895, v 1 pp 58-60; Pictorial Biog. Memoirs of Indianapolis, 1893, pp 132-133; J. P. Dunn ed., Ind. & Indianans, 1919, v 3 pp 1450-1452; Indianapolis News 16 Sept. 1895 & 2 May 1899, Journal 2 & 29 Apr., 3 May 1899, Sentinel 3 May 1899.
- *441. John Maurice Butler
- *442. Margaret Maynard Butler
310. Anson Root Butler (s. Malvina French Butler 161), m. Harriet Frances Saunders, res. DeWitt, Iowa. Cf D. A. R. Lineage v 41 p 68.
- *443. Mabel Butler
311. George C. Butler (s. Malvina French Butler 161), d. 1883, lawyer, admitted partner McDonald & Butler 1875.
- Children unknown
312. James Maynard Shanklin (s. Philulu French Shanklin 162), b. & d. Evansville, Ind., 24 Jan. 1836-1863, Wabash College ex 1854, Univ. Michigan ex 1853, rem. Saginaw, Mich., civil engineer Kansas & Nebraska 1855-1856, returned Evansville & popular speaker for Buchanan & Breckenridge in Ind., Ky. & Ill. 1856, Prosecuting Atty 1st Judicial Circuit Ind. 1859, Presidential elector for Douglas & Johnson 1860, commissioned by Gov. Oliver P. Morton as Major 42 Ind. regt. 1861, in actions at Shelbyville & Perryville, captured & confined Libby Prison three months, exchanged & returned Evansville 1863, where he soon died, m. 1859 Elija McCutcheon of Pittsburgh, Penna. Cf Shanklin Family memo, Evansville, Ind., Public Library.
- *444. French Shanklin
313. Malvina French Shanklin (dau. Philulu French Shanklin 162), b. Evansville, Ind., m. 23 Dec. 1856 John Marshall Harlan, b. Boyle Co., Ky., 1 June 1833, d. Washington, D. C., 14 Oct. 1911, bur. Rock Creek Cem., s. James & Eliza Shannon Davenport Harlan, County Judge Franklin Co., Ky., 1858, Colonel 10th Ky. Vol. Infantry, Atty. General Ky. 1863, a Justice U. S. Supreme Court 1877-1911, Bering Sea Tribunal at Paris 1893, prominent Presbyterian layman. Cf A. H. Harlan, History & Genealogy Harlan Family, 1914; Dict. Amer. Biography.
- *445. Edith Shanklin Harlan, b. 1857
- *446. Richard Davenport Harlan, b. 1859
- *447. James Shanklin Harlan, b. 1861
- *448. John Maynard Harlan, b. 1864
449. Laura Cleveland Harlan, b. Frankfort, Ky., 7 Jan. 1871, unm. 1902
450. Ruth Harlan, b. Frankfort, 7 Sept. 1874, unm. 1902
321. Mary Searle (dau. Angeline Rice Searle 179), b. Logansport, Ind., m. Burdett S. Frary, D. A. R. 87512 representing Darius Howe 31.

EIGHTH GENERATION

Children unknown

325. Baxter Howe 4th (s. Baxter Howe 3rd 180), m. Emeline V. Van de Grift.
No issue
327. Albert Howe 2nd (s. Baxter Howe 3rd 180), b. New Brunswick, N. J., 4 Oct. 1842, d. Newark, N. J., 22 Feb. 1922, m. Charlotte Augusta Vandervoort, res. East Orange, N. J.
No issue
328. Ann Elizabeth Howe (dau. Walter Howe 185), m. Edward Morrison.
451. Leslie Morrison (dau)
452. Walter Morrison
453. Edward Morrison Jr.
330. Walter Howe 2nd (s. Augustus Howe 188), b. Lispenard St., N. Y. City, 3 May 1849, d. Newport, R. I., 22 Aug. 1890, bur. Island Cem., Newport, College City N. Y. 1868, Columbia Univ. Law School 1871, N. Y. State Assembly 1882-1885, Republican 11th District, unsuccessful State Senator 1885, active support Theo. Roosevelt's N. Y. Reform Bill, Mayor W. R. Grace's Park Bill, member Civil Service, Prison Reform, State Charities Aid Assn. & Citizens Com. for High License, appointed by Mayor A. Hewitt on Commission to build a new Croton Aqueduct 1888-1890, member University, Century & Union League Clubs, m. N. Y. City, 24 June 1873, Mary Ann Bruce Robins, 22 Dec. 1850-29 Jan. 1922, dau. George W. & Margaret Jan Bruce Robins. (Contributed by Bruce Howe 563.)
*454. Ernest Howe, b. 1875
*455. Walter Bruce Howe, b. 1879
333. Lavinia Taylor Howe (dau. Augustus Howe 188), b. N. Y. City, 17 Aug. 1854, d. Yonkers, N. Y., Nov. 1934, m. Elizabeth, N. J., 9 May 1888, William Travers Jerome, b. & d. N. Y. City 18 Apr. 1859-13 Feb. 1934, bur. Greenwood Cem., s. Lawrence Roscoe & Katherine Hall Jerome, first cousin of Sir Winston Churchill's mother, Amherst College ex 1882, Columbia Univ. Law School 1884, practised law N. Y. City, Asst. District Attorney N. Y. County 1888-1890, prominent in cause of reform, assistant to counsel Lexow Committee of Legislature investigating political corruption 1894, counsel for Committee of Seventy, manager of successful campaign of Wm. L. Strong for mayor, Justice of the newly established Court of Special Sessions 1895-1901, elected District Attorney of N. Y. County on fusion ticket 1901, "he showed a streak of iron in fighting corruption, graft & Tammany Hall," reelected D. A. in independent campaign 1905, author *The Liquor Law in N. Y.*, retired to private practice 1909, res. N. Y. City. Cf Dict. Amer. Biography
*456. William Travers Jerome Jr., b. 1890
334. Nicholas Murray Howe (s. Augustus Howe 188), b. 26 June 1856, m. Helen Pinneo.
No issue
335. Ann Elizabeth Howe 2nd (dau. Augustus Howe 188), 29 July 1858-1905, m. Silas Everett Hurin.
No issue
336. Albert Howe 3rd (s. Augustus Howe 188), b. 12 Dec. 1861, m. Alice ----.
No issue
337. Mary Howe Givan (dau. Mary Ann Evertson Givan 191), b. & d. N. Y. City 8 Nov. 1819-23 Dec. 1898, m. (1) Henry A. Richards of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., m. (2) 22 Oct. 1850 George Henry Moore LL D, b. Concord, N. H., 20 Apr. 1823,

EIGHTH GENERATION

- d. N. Y. City 5 May 1892, s. Jacob Bailey & Mary Adams Hill Moore, N. Y. Univ. 1842, Librarian N. Y. Historical Society 1849-1876, 1st Superintendent Lenox Library, historian, author. Cf J. G. Wilson, *Memorial History N. Y. City*, 1893, v 1 p 167, v 4 p 96; R. W. G. Vail, *History N. Y. Historical Society*, 1954, pp 97-98 with portrait, 154; Cf *Dict. Amer. Biography*
- *457 Pierre T. C. Richards
- *458. Alice Givan Moore
338. Margaret Evertson Givan (dau. Mary Ann Evertson Givan 191), m. 17 Apr. 1847 Rev. Howard Crosby D.D., b. N. Y. City 27 Feb 1826, d. N. Y. City 29 Mch. 1891, s. Wm. Bedlow & Harriet Ashton Crosby, descendant of Surgeon Ebenezer Crosby of the Continental Army, Univ. City of N. Y. 1844, Professor of Greek, Rutgers College, & at same time pastor Presbyterian Church, New Brunswick, N. J., pastor 4th Presbyterian Church, N. Y. City. 1863-1891, Chancellor Univ. City of N. Y. 1870-1881, founder Society for the Prevention of Crime 1877, ardent advocate High License Law for N. Y. State, author many religious books, res. N. Y. City. Cf D. A. B.; E. H. Crosby, *N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Record*, 1898-1899, pp 23-24; J. G. Wilson, *History N. Y. City*, op cit., v. 3 pp 168, 582, v 4 p 605; *Dict. Amer. Biography*.
- *459. Ernest Howard Crosby, b. 1856
339. Eliza Evertson (dau. Edgar Evertson 193), m. Francis Saltus.
- *460. Edgar Evertson Saltus, b. 1855
343. William Henry Guion 2nd (s. Edward M. Guion 195), 25 Sept. 1848-7 Jan. 1886, with Guion Line, bur. Riker Cem., North Beach, L. I., m. 22 Apr. 1880 Emma Van Eps Snyder, 19 Mch. 1885 (*sic*)-13 Jan. 1903, dau. Henry Snyder, res. N. Y. City. Cf N. Y. Eve. Post 24 Apr. 1880.
461. Gertrude Riker Guion, 12 Sept. 1883-1 Apr. 1893
345. Alpheus Riker Guion (s. Edward M. Guion 195), 14 Aug. 1853-16 Oct. 1882, m. Delia Elizabeth ———, res. 425 W. 57th St., N. Y. City. Cf N. Y. Co. Surrogate-wills-liber 305 p 312.
- No issue
347. Marie Beddent Guion (dau. William H. Guion 199), m. 27 Feb. 1879 Victor Frederick Barril. Cf N. Y. Eve. Post 28 Feb. 1879.
- Children unknown
348. Florence Widdifield (dau. Mary C. Howe Widdifield 205), b. 23 Jan. 1860, m. 1 Mch. 1884 John L. Frazer, b. 13 Apr. 1853.
- *462. Marie Frazer, b. 1885
349. Benjamin Howe Gilbert (s. Harriet A. Howe Gilbert 206), b. Georgetown, Conn., 18 Apr. 1863, d. London, Ont., 18 Mch. 1942, m. 3 Oct. 1886 Sarah Louise Renowd, b. Norwalk, Conn., 18 June 1868, d. London, Ont., 30 June 1935, rem. Georgetown, Conn., to London, Ontario, 1906. (Contributed by Russell Lowe Gilbert 428.)
- *463. Grace Renowd Gilbert, b. 1887
- *464. Charlotte Gilbert, b. 1891
465. Edwin Gilbert Gilbert, 24 Apr. 1892-4 June 1913, unmi.
- *466. Ruth Gilbert, b. 1893
- *467. Naomi Gilbert, b. 1895
468. George Cooper Gilbert 2nd, b. 4 Aug. 1897, unmi.
- *469. Russell Lowe Gilbert, b. 1898
350. George Cooper Gilbert (s. Harriet A. Howe Gilbert 206), b. 28 Aug. 1865, m. 29 Aug. 1886 Mariette Cole, b. 12 June 1870, rem. Georgetown, Conn., to Dor-

EIGHTH GENERATION

- chester, Mass., 1906.
- *470. William James Gilbert (Jr.), b. 1887
 - *471. Harriet Huldah Gilbert, b. 1890
351. William Higgins Gilbert (s. Harriet A. Howe Gilbert 206), b. 1 June 1868, d. Washington, D. C., 20 Apr. 1936, m. 16 Aug. 1918 Bertha Meleda Builder Benjamin, b. & d. Bridgeport, Conn., 17 Dec. 1865—4 July 1947, dau. George D. Builder.
- No issue
352. Elizabeth J. Gilbert (dau. Harriet A. Howe Gilbert 206), b. Georgetown, Conn., 3 July 1870, d. Utica, N. Y., 3 Jan. 1915, m. Utica, N. Y., 7 June 1893 Walter Clarkson Townsend, 27 Feb. 1863—7 Mch. 1923, s. Homer & Emily Hill Townsend, bur. Forest Hill Cem., Utica, N. Y. (Contributed by Evelyn Howe Townsend 432.)
- 472. Hester Beach Townsend, 1894-1895, bur. Forest Hill Cem., Utica, N. Y.
 - *473. Evelyn Howe Townsend, b. 1897
 - *474. John Gilbert Townsend, b. 1898
353. Hester Ann Gilbert (dau. Harriet A. Howe Gilbert 206), b. Georgetown, Conn., 1872, d. Randolph, Mass., c 1939, m. Stamford, Conn., c 1909 Austin Harry Cook, with Amer. Tobacco Co.
- No issue
354. Clara Whitmore (dau. Josephine E. Howe Whitmore 207), 20 Feb. 1860—29 Sept. 1896, m. 19 Oct. 1881 Frederick Groby, b. 31 Jan. 1857. D.A.R. 49346 representing Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33.
- No issue
356. Albert Howe Whitmore (s. Josephine E. Howe Whitmore 207), b. 25 Dec. 1864, m. 2 June 1886 Josephine G. Guilino, b. 16 Dec. 1866, res. Brooklyn, N. Y. (Contributed by Bezaleel Howe Whitmore & his wife 477 & by Rose N. Whitmore Gastmeyer 478.)
- 475. Josephine Guilino Whitmore, 26 May 1887—11 Nov. 1895
 - 476. William Bones Whitmore, 19 Aug. 1889—14 Dec. 1939, unm.
 - *477. Bezaleel Howe Whitmore, b. 1891
 - *478. Rose Naomi Whitmore, b. 1892
 - *479. Iva Harpster Whitmore, b. 1894
 - *480. Dorothy Delapier Whitmore, b. 1896
 - 481. Samuel Albert Whitmore, 30 Sept. 1899—14 Dec. 1939, unm.
 - *482. Edward Knight Whitmore 2nd, b. 1902
 - *483. Alice Harriet Whitmore, b. 1903
358. Edward Knight Whitmore (s. Josephine E. Howe Whitmore 207), 20 Feb. 1872—c 1950, m. Marion Keene, res. South Weymouth, Mass.
- No issue
362. Ethel J. Howe (dau. George B. Howe 208), 1 Dec. 1872—18 June 1896, m. 8 Apr. 1896 John E. Ellis, b. 22 Feb. 1869, res. N. Y. City.
- No issue
367. George Henry Holbrook Jr. (s. Adelaide M. Dupignac Holbrook 225), b. 1 Jan. 1865, m. ———, res. Newark, N. J.
- Children unknown
373. Francis Howe Munroe, M.D. (s. Frances R. Howe Munroe 228), 11 Apr 1862—28 Nov 1910, N. Y. Homeopathic Medical College 1886, House Staff Ward's Island Homeopathic Hospital, practised in Meriden, Conn., & after 1890 in Newark, N. J., m. in Roseville M. E. Church, Newark, 17 Jan. 1894 Mary

EIGHTH GENERATION

- Russell Ellis. 31 July 1865—17 Mch 1946, member of Ellis Sisters quartette, bur. Cedar Lawn Cem.
484. Russell Munroe, 1896-1896
- *485. John Ellis Munroe, b. 1900
486. George Munroe, 1902-1902
374. Harry Keiser Munroe (s. Frances R. Howe Munroe 228), 6 Oct. 1865—29 Sept. 1922, Wesleyan Univ. 1888 Phi Beta Kappa, M. A. 1894, English Dept. Penna. State College, N. Y. City Public School System, m. 26 Dec. 1890 Helen Batchelder, b. 25 March 1870, dau. Francis R. & Martha Emilie Brown Batchelder, res. East Orange, N. J.
487. Emilie Frances Munroe, 14 Sept. 1896—Mch. 1952, Cornell Univ. 1918 Phi Beta Kappa, teacher, unnm.
- *488. Harold Howe Munroe, b. 1897
375. Milburne Munroe, E. E., D. O. (s. Frances R. Howe Munroe 228), 18 July 1867—11 July 1935, Wesleyan Univ. ex 1892, Columbia Univ. engineering 1894, Atlantic College of Osteopathy 1904, practised in East Orange, N. J., m. 27 June 1906 Laura A. Leadbelter D. O., 26 Mch 1880—1915.
- No issue
376. George Rowland Munroe (s. Frances R. Howe Munroe 228), b. Passaic, N. J., 24 July 1869, d. Marcus L. Ward Home, Maplewood, N. J., 18 May 1938, Wesleyan Univ. 1893 Phi Beta Kappa, M. A. 1903, N. Y. Law School LL. B. 1894, lawyer in Newark & after 1930 in Hackettstown, N. J., active in Anti-Saloon League 1895-1930 & its Attorney for 30 years. 1st World War service with Foyer du Soldat won him Croix de Guerre with citation from Marshall Petain, m. Newark 10 Oct 1900 Flora A. Teeter, 28 Feb 1878—29 Aug 1932, dau. John S. Teeter, bur. Cedar Lawn Cem. Cf Newark Eve. News 10 July 1930 with picture, N. Y. Times 19 May 1938.
- *489. Donald Stewart Munroe (a), b. 1918
380. Grace Howe (dau. John Morgan Howe 229), 1868—25 July 1918, m. 1911 William McClure.
- No issue
381. Ethel Howe (dau. John Morgan Howe 229), 29 Jan. 1870—Apr. 1927, m. 22 Mch. 1905 Ernest Lagarde, 28 Nov. 1863—Feb. 1936.
- *490. Roe Howe Lagarde, b. 1905
383. Morgan Roe Howe (s. John Morgan Howe 229), b. N. Y. City, 23 Dec. 1873, d. Jacksonville, Fla., 26 July 1948, Columbia Univ. 1895, member 1915-1948 N. Y. State Cincinnati representing Lt. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33, m. 2 Nov. 1905 Elizabeth Irene Fellowes of Englewood, N. J., b. 18 June 1879, d. Cape Cod, Mass., 2 June 1954.
491. Elizabeth Roe Howe, b. 1907
386. Herbert Barber Howe (s. George Rowland Howe 230), b. Newark, N. J., 25 Oct. 1882, Williams College 1905 & M. A. 1920, Union Theo. Seminary 1909, Presbyterian pastor at Paterson, N. J., & Mt. Kisco, N. Y., Congregational pastor at Watertown, Conn., 1st World War with Army YMCA AEF, administrative staff & instructor Contemporary Civilization at Columbia Univ. 1922-1938, editor Westchester Co. Hist. Society Bulletin 1947-1954, on Northern Westchester Hospital Board, Junior Warden St. Mark's Church, Mt. Kisco, member since 1950 N. Y. State Cincinnati representing Lt. Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33, author G. R. Howe 1920, Jed. Barber 1939, Wood Family 1948, Major Bez. Howe 1950, Paris Barber 1954, m. Mt. Kisco by James Wood of Croton Valley

EIGHTH GENERATION

- Friends Meeting & by Charles Wood D.D. of Washington, D. C., great uncle and uncle of the bride, 26 Apr. 1910 Elizabeth Blossom Runyon, b. New Brunswick, N. J., 17 July 1884, dau. David Fitz Randolph & Alice Wood Runyon, res. Mt. Kisco. Cf North Westchester Times 28 Apr. 1910, 10 Feb. 1949, 20 Oct. 1955; Compendium Amer. Genealogy, 1942, v 7 pp 231-232.
- *492. Alice Runyon Howe, b. 1911
 - *493. Jane Eno Howe, b. 1913
 - *494. Emeline Barnard Howe, b. 1914
 - *495. David Fitz Randolph Howe, b. 1917
387. Ruth Eno Howe (dau. George Rowland Howe 230), b. Newark, N. J., 22 Apr. 1886, member Colonial Dames & D.A.R., president 12 years Orthopedic Hospital Auxiliary, Orange, N. J., m. by her brother at East Orange, N. J., 15 Oct 1913 Milo West Wilder Jr., b. Brooklyn, N. Y., 10 Dec. 1879, d. Orange 23 Mch. 1955, s. M. W. & Virginia Harkness Wilder of East Orange, director, Newark, N. J., Lincoln Title & Mtg. Guarantee Co., Natl Lock Washer Co., Treasurer 1st Presbyterian (Munn Ave.) Church, East Orange, retired as Vice Pres. Mutual Benefit Life Ins. Co. after 50 years service, consultant John J. Reynolds Co. Inc., real estate, N. Y. City, member Orange Planning Commission, bur. Rosedale Cem., res. Orange. Cf Newark Eve. News 23 Mch 1955 with picture.
- *496. George Howe Wilder, b. 1916
 - *497. Samuel Barber Wilder, b. 1921
 - *498. Milo West Wilder 3rd, b. 1924
388. Edith Howe (dau. Charles Mortimer Howe 232), b. Passaic, N. J., 10 Mch. 1878, m. Passaic 12 Oct. 1900 Irving DeForest Kip, 20 Feb. 1873—8 May 1927, s. Peter & Josephine Sutphen Kipp, member Holland Society, res. Passaic.
- *499. Elizabeth Kip, b. 1904
 - *500. Margaret Kip, b. 1908
 - *501. Charles Edo Kip, b. 1917
389. John Canfield Howe (s. Charles Mortimer Howe 232), b. Passaic, N. J., 16 Sept 1880, Lafayette College 1903, a Director & Secretary Bank of Passaic, m. 21 July 1910 Jessie May Dunn, 13 Nov. 1881—12 Oct. 1950, dau. Gordon & Lizzie Bedell Dunn of Passaic, Goucher College 1904, YWCA offices & lobby dedicated "in memory of Jessie M. Howe, president & chairman Building Committee, given by her husband & sons," 20 May 1951, (Cf Passaic Herald-News 21 May 1951 with picture of J. C. Jr. & Eleanor Smith Howe 502, Mary Maxim Cowdrey 390, Edith Howe Kip 388 & Margaret Kip Jenkins 500), res. Passaic.
- *502. John Canfield Howe Jr., b. 1912
 - *503. Edward Gordon Howe, b. 1917
390. Mary Howe Maxim (dau. Ella L. Howe Maxim 233), b. Passaic, N. J., 18 Mch. 1879, Goucher College 1904, m. 12 Dec. 1907 Louis Rader Cowdrey, 14 Oct. 1871—8 June 1918, s. DeWitt Clinton & Mary Diver Cowdrey, Cornell Univ. ex 1895, credit man Catlin & Co. wholesale cottons, Captain & Quartermaster 5th Regt. Natl. Guard N. J., res. Passaic.
- *504. Emeline Howe Cowdrey, b. 1908
 - *505. Mary Bartlett Cowdrey, b. 1910
 - 506. Lois Rader Cowdrey, 1913-1913
391. Ella Howe Halsted (dau. Ella L. Howe Halsted 233), b. 1 June 1896, m. 15 Oct. 1924 Herbert Randolph Cox, b. 28 Oct. 1882, s. Charles Sumner & Margaret EllenHouser Cock, Cornell Univ 1905 B S A, 1909 M S A, Extension

EIGHTH GENERATION

- Professor in Agronomy, Rutgers Univ. res. Clearwater, Fla.
 *507. Edwin Halsted Cox, b. 1925
392. Emeleen Carlisle (dau. Emeline J. Howe Carlisle 234), b. 27 Apr. 1877, m. 7 Nov. 1902 William Hurd Hill, b. 7 Nov. 1866, s. Josephus & Ann Amelia Hurd Hill, res. Brookeville, Md., & Washington, D. C. D.A.R. 105683 representing Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33.
 *508. Emeline Louise Hurd Hill, b. 1910
 *509. Marianna Hurd Hill, b. 1912
 *510. Margaret Carlisle Hill, b. 1914
393. Anne Scott Carlisle (dau. Emeline J. Howe Carlisle 234), 10 Aug. 1880—18 Feb. 1940, Wellesley College 1902, m. 28 June 1907 Richard Young, 1866-c1945, official Public Service Corp., Newark, N. J., res. Newark. Cf N. Y. Times 19 Feb. 1940.
 *511. Miriam Young (a), b. 1916
394. Marion Harpur Carlisle (dau. Emeline J. Howe Carlisle 234), 8 June 1884—3 May 1935, Wellesley College 1906, m. 14 Aug. 1909 Raymond Richardson Goodlatte, b. 1886, s. Thomas R. & Ella Kip Goodlatte, res. Warwick, N. Y.
 *512. Suzanne Goodlatte (a), b. 1913
395. John Howe Carlisle, M.D., F.A.C.S. (s. Emeline J. Howe Carlisle 234), b. Passaic, N. J., 5 July 1887, Williams College 1909, Columbia Univ. College of Physicians & Surgeons 1913, interne Roosevelt & Sloane Hospitals, N. Y. City 1913-1916, 1st World War with Roosevelt-Mackey Unit (Base Hospital 15) AEF with rank of Captain, Attending Surgeon & Director of Surgery Passaic General Hospital, member Board of Governors of Hospital since 1931, a Director Passaic-Clifton Natl Bank since 1937, President Passaic Community Chest 1936-1941, m. 12 Apr 1919 Olive Benson, b. 14 Feb 1896, dau. Robert Dix & Harriet Granger Benson of Passaic, res. Passaic.
 *513. David Benson Carlisle, b. 1920
 *514. Robert Dix Benson Carlisle, b. 1922
396. Claire Halsted (dau. Susan E. Howe Halsted 235), b. New Brunswick, N. J. 18 Oct. 1883, d. Middletown, Ct. 24 Apr. 1943, Vassar College 1904, m. 12 Apr. 1913 Rudolph Riege, 28 Mch. 1873—3 Sept. 1950, s. Emil August & Alice Eliza Hicks Riege, Stevens Inst. of Technology 1893, res. Longmeadow, Mass., & Guilford, Conn. Cf Hartford Times 4 Sept. 1950.
 *515. David Halsted Riege, b. 1921
 *516. John Hicks Riege, b. 1923
397. Edwin Howe Halsted (s. Susan F. Howe Halsted 235), 27 Jan. 1888—23 Oct. 1924, Rutgers Univ. 1912, fruit farmer Newton, N. J., m. 5 June 1915 Margaret Armstrong, b. 23 Feb. 1891, dau. Elmer Rozell & Sally Budd Armstrong, Mt. Holyoke College, res. Newton, N. J.
 *517. Byron David Halsted 2nd, b. 1915
 *518. Edwin Howe Halsted Jr., b. 1918
 *519. Sara Margaret Halsted, b. 1921
398. Caroline Augusta Fuller (dau. Jane A. Spelman Fuller 236), 27 Jan. 1853—24 Nov. 1917, m. 27 Feb. 1878 Bradford Rhodes, b. Beaver Co., Penna., 25 Feb. 1848, d. 1924, s. William & Mary Baird Rhodes, rem. N. Y. City 1872, founded Rhodes Journal of Banking 1877, consolidated with Bankers Magazine 1895, president National Bank & Union Savings Bank of Mamaroneck, N. Y., member N. Y. State Assembly 1888-1890, res. "Quaker Ridge Farm", Mamaroneck. Cf Biographical History, Westchester Co., 1899, v 1 pp 424-426 with portrait.

EIGHTH GENERATION

No issue

399. Kate Helena Fuller (dau. Jane A. Spelman Fuller 236). 3 Oct. 1854–11 Aug. 1949, m. 10 Nov. 1886 Zachariah Belcher, 7 Nov. 1850–1929, s. Zachariah & Mary Watts Belcher, res. Newark & Far Hills, N. J. (Contributed by Mary W. Belcher Young 522.)
 - *520. James Malcolm Belcher, b. 1887
 - *521. Zachariah Belcher Jr., b. 1889
 - *522. Mary Watts Belcher, b. 1891
 - *523. Harold Stewart Belcher, b. 1893
401. Mary Spelman Fuller (dau. Jane A. Spelman Fuller 236). 23 July 1860–1942, m. (1) 1862 Everett Rushmore, 27 Aug. 1856–1 Nov. 1893, s. Thomas L. & Eliza Vail Moser Rushmore, m. (2) 5 Sept. 1900 Charles Bell White M.D., b. 1857, res. Mamaroneck, N. Y. Cf Biographical History, Westchester Co., 1899, v 1 pp 24-25; West. Co. Surrogate—letters of administration, 1893, #516.
 - 524. Louise Rushmore, b. 1885, unnm.
 - *525. Jane Augusta Rushmore, b. 1887
 - 526. Everett Rushmore Jr., b. 1889, unnm.
 - 527. Samuel M. Rushmore, 1890-1937, unnm.
 - *528. Ralph Rushmore, b. 1893
402. Mary Wakona Cummings (dau. Mary W. Spelman Cummings 238). 14 May 1866–living 1950, m. 15 Apr. 1884 Edwin Clement Ray, 19 June 1858-1932, s. Edwin C. & Susan Hubbard Ray.
 - *529. Clement Ray, b. 1885
 - 530. James Fuller Ray, b. 21 Apr. 1887, unnm.
403. Florence Augusta Cummings (dau. Mary W. Spelman Cummings 238). 15 July 1872–1948, m. 22 Apr. 1896 Charles Spier Dodd, 23 Jan. 1864–1932, s. Samuel & Mary Walker Dodd, res. South Orange, N. J.
 - *531. Norman Dodd, b. 1899
 - 532. Walker Cummings Dodd, b. 1914, unnm.

NINTH GENERATION

404. Charles Armstrong Howe (s. Aaron Howe 2nd 240), c 1844-1916, served in 33rd Ill. regiment Civil War, in battle of Vicksburg, after the war in St. Joseph, Mo., contractor, builder of Court House, Catholic Cathedral & other large buildings, m. Sarah A. Burke, later rem. Omaha, Nebr., & then to Frankfort, Kan.
533. Henry Howe, b. c 1865
534. William Howe, b. c 1875-1880
535. Frank Howe, b. c 1878-1880
536. Harrison Leslie Howe, b. 1884
- *537. Ethel Ruth Howe, b. c 1891
538. Charles LeRoy Howe, b. 1894, res. 1928 San Bernardino, Calif.
406. Washington Howe (s. Aaron Howe 2nd 240), b. Ohio, carpenter & musician, m. -----, res. Omaha, Nebr.
539. Arthur Howe, musician
540. Charles Howe, printer
409. Anne Howe (dau. Aaron Howe 2nd 240), m. ----- Hannancrat, res. Denver, Colo.
- Children unknown
410. Albert Lewis Howe (s. John Lester Howe 247), b. Utica, Mich., 3 Mch. 1851, m. 5 Dec. 1872 Nellie Covell, b. 13 July 1852, dau. William & Rosalind Reed Covell, res. McHenry, Ill.
- *541. Lyle Leroy Howe, b. 1874
- *542. Milo John Lester Howe, b. 1876
- *543. George Walter Gadel Howe, b. 1880
- *544. William Covell Howe, b. 1882
412. Emma Puriton (dau. Dorlesca Howe Puriton 248), b. Coldwater, Mich., D. A. R. 119045 representing Timothy Howe Jr. 41, m. Edwin N. Howe, parents unknown.
- Children unknown
413. Ellen Elizabeth Howe (dau. Salem Town Howe 258), b. Peru, Ohio, 11 Feb. 1847, m. 13 July 1870 Samuel Augustus Wildman, res. Norwalk, Ohio.
545. Clifton Howe Wildman, b. 26 Dec. 1874
546. Marian Warner Wildman, b. 14 Oct. 1876
415. George Warner Howe (s. Salem Town Howe 258), b. 26 Jan. 1864, m. 4 Feb. 1895 Gertrude Cone Raymond.
- Children unknown
416. Theron Parker (s. Dorcas Howe Parker 266), b. 1846, m. 1870 Harriet Dewey, b. 1850.
- *547. Marie Elsa Parker
417. Lou Copp (dau. Marie Antoinette Howe Copp 267), m. Charles Edward Hook, D. A. R. 27539 representing Titus Howe 42.
- Children unknown
418. Jennie Mills (dau. Sarah A. Howe Mills 268), m. William W. Taylor.
- *548. Bertha Hayes Taylor
421. Benjamin Thorne Gilbert (s. Benjamin Davis Gilbert 277), b. Utica, N. Y., 21 Sept. 1872, Yale Univ. 1896, Columbia Univ. 1897, president Gilbert & Co., investment bankers of Utica, retired 1934, sculptor, statue Washington at Valley Forge, "The Vision", to be erected in Utica, statue of Admiral Byrd in process, member N. Y. State Cincinnati representing Lt. Benjamin Gilbert, m. Chappaqua, N. Y., 7 Sept. 1905 Sue de Racy Biggar, res. Clayville, N. Y., & Charles-

NINTH GENERATION

- ton, S. C. Cf C. S. Day Jr., Yale 1896 Halfway Book, 1915, p 398.
 *549. Susan Gilbert, b. 1906
 *550. Benjamin Davis Gilbert 2nd, b. 1907
422. Grace Chamberlain (dau. Margaret Howe Chamberlain 285), m. ——— Raynor.
 Children unknown
425. George Augustus Howe (s. Charles Wesley Howe 286), b. 24 June 1860, m.
 15 Oct. 1894 Lizzie Sabrina Nickerson.
 Children unknown
429. Charles Wesley Howe Jr. (s. Charles Wesley Howe 286), b. N. Y. City 20 Aug.
 1867, m. 18 June 1891 Sophia Christina Veith, b. 16 Jan. 1872, dau. Joseph &
 Mary Magdelene Schaefer Veith, res. vicinity of N. Y. City.
 551. Wesley Veith Howe, b. East Orange, N. J., 17 July 1892
 552. Walter Emens Howe, b. N. Y. City 5 June 1894
 553. Alice Howe, b. Jersey City, N. J., 20 Nov. 1898
432. John Wesley Howe 2nd (s. John Howe 287), b. 19 Sept. 1866, m. 22 Apr. 1894
 Florence Rowe.
 Children unknown
434. Margaret Helen Howe (dau. Silas Bezaleel Howe 2nd 289), b. N. Y. City 1875,
 d. Utica, N. Y., 1926, m. Franklin Nelson Strader, b. Jerseyville, Ill., 29 Nov.
 1867, d. N. Y. City 23 June 1908, Columbia Univ. & General Theological Sem.,
 Episcopal clergyman, both bur. West Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia.
 *554. Franklin Nelson Strader Jr., b. 1901
 *555. Margaret Howe Strader, b. 1907
435. Mary Burdge Howe (dau. Silas Bezaleel Howe 2nd 289), b. 17 Dec. 1877, d.
 N. Y. City Mch. 1953, m. Robert Richard Duffin, she bur. Greenwood Cem.,
 Brooklyn.
 No issue
437. Anna Howe (dau. Silas Bezaleel Howe 2nd 289), d. Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 1938,
 m. ——— Ritchie, she bur. Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn.
 No issue
441. John Maurice Butler (s. John Maynard Butler 309), d. 1896, m. Susan W.
 ———. Cf Indianapolis News 24 Mch. 1950 re memorial bequest to Boys Club.
 Children unknown
442. Margaret Maynard Butler (dau. John Maynard Butler 309), d. 7 Jan. 1928, m.
 29 June 1887 Alpheus Henry Snow, d. Washington, D. C., 19 Aug. 1920. Cf
 Who's Who 1897-1942, Indianapolis Star 8 & 27 Jan. 1928, Ind. News 16 16
 (sic) 1931 re her bequests to Indiana charitable & educational institutions.
 No issue
443. Mabel Butler (dau. Anson Root Butler 310), b. DeWitt, Iowa, m. Chauncey
 Lyman Hall. D. A. R. 40184.
 Children unknown
444. French Shanklin (s. James Maynard Shanklin 312), Shanklin & King, brokers
 & real estate, Chicago, Ill., m. ——— ———.
 Children unknown
445. Edith Shanklin Harlan (dau. Malvina F. Shanklin Harlan 313), b. Frankfort,
 Ky., 14 Nov. 1857, d. Chicago, Ill., 12 Nov. 1882, m. 15 Oct. 1881 Frank Linus
 Child.
 556. Edith Harlan Child
446. Richard Davenport Harlan (s. Malvina F. Shanklin Harlan 313), b. Evansville,
 Ind., 14 Nov. 1859, d. Washington, D. C., 25 Jan. 1931, Princeton Univ. 1881

NINTH GENERATION

valedictorian & Phi Beta Kappa, Princeton Theo. Seminary 1885, ordained Presbyterian minister 1 Apr. 1886, pastor 1st Church, N. Y. City 1886-1890, 3rd Church, Rochester, N. Y., 1894-1901, President Lake Forest College 1901-1906, special representative George Washington Univ. 1907-1910, m. Mrs. Margaret M. Prouty Swift of Geneva, N. Y., res. Washington, D. C. Cf Who's Who.

No issue

447. James Shanklin Harlan (s. Malvina F. Shanklin Harlan 313), b. Evansville, Ind., 24 Nov. 1861, Princeton Univ. 1883, law student with Melville W. Fuller, Chicago, 1884-1888, lawyer Gregory, Gould & Harlan, then Harlan & Harlan, Chicago, Atty. Genl. Porto Rico 1901-1903, member Interstate Commerce Commission 1906-1918, chairman 1914-1918, m. 1897 Maud Noble. Cf Who's Who.

No issue

448. John Maynard Harlan (s. Malvina F. Shanklin Harlan 313), b. Frankfort, Ky., 21 Dec. 1864, d. N. Y. City 23 Mch. 1934, Princeton Univ. 1884, George Washington Univ. Law School 1888, lawyer Harlan & Harlan, Chicago, rem. N. Y. City 1931, m. 1890 Elizabeth Palmer Flagg of Yonkers, N. Y., res. N. Y. City. Cf Who's Who.

*557. Elizabeth Palmer Harlan, b. 1891

*558. John Marshall Harlan (2nd), b. 1899

*559. Janet Harlan, b. 1902

*560. Edith Bradford Harlan, b. 1909

454. Ernest Howe (s. Walter Howe 2nd 330), b. N. Y. City 28 Sept. 1875, d. Litchfield, Conn., 18 Dec. 1932, Yale Univ. 1898, Harvard Univ. Ph.D. 1902, geologist, 1st World War Technical Consultant Signal Corps & Air Craft Production Bureau of War Dept., Representative Conn. General Assembly 1920-1922, State Senator 1924-1925, editor Amer. Journal of Science with rank of Professor at Yale 1925-1932, president Litchfield National Bank & active in community affairs, member 1923-1932 N. Y. State Cincinnati representing Capt.-Lt. Baxter Howe 32, m. 7 June 1905 Anne Genevieve Wilson, b. 23 Feb. 1880, dau. Nathaniel & Annie Hutton Wilson, the landscaped grounds surrounding the Tapping Reeve Law School on South St., Litchfield, given by his widow are marked—

And the glory of the garden

It shall never pass away

In Memory of

Ernest Howe

Cf N. Y. Times 19 Dec. 1932.

*561. Walter Howe 3rd, b. 1907

*562. Margaret Bruce Howe, b. 1909

455. Walter Bruce Howe (s. Walter Howe 2nd 330), b. N. Y. City 18 Nov. 1879, d. Washington, D. C., 20 Feb. 1954, Yale 1901, Harvard Law 1904, Deputy Assistant District Attorney N. Y. Co. 1906-1909 (the District Attorney was William Travers Jerome, cf 294, his uncle by marriage), with Stetson, Jennings & Russell, rem. Washington, D. C., 1912, Assistant U. S. District Attorney 1913, organized law firm with his brother-in-law, J. M. Carlisle, as Carlisle, Lockett & Howe which after 1921 became Howe, Swayze & Bradley, 1st World War captain of infantry 1917-1919 & on General Staff GHQ AEF 1918-1919, counsel U. S. Commission for Haiti & Dominican Republic 1921-1922, counsel U. S. Electoral Commission for Nicaragua 1928 & for Commission for Inquiry & Conciliation between Bolivia & Paraguay 1929, arbitrator C. J. Harrah Claim U. S. vs. Cuba 1929-1930, president Navy League of U. S. 1926-1928, member Garfield

NINTH GENERATION

- Hospital Board 1926-1954, prominent in Natl. Symphony Orchestra Assn. 1931-1946, recorder Roberts Commission on Pearl Harbor Dec. 1941-Jan. 1942, m. 16 Jan. 1912 Mary Carlisle, b. 4 Aug. 1882, dau. Calderon & Kate Thomas Carlisle, musician, res. Berry Hill, Newport, R. I., both in Who's Who. (Contributed by Bruce Howe 563. Cf N. Y. Times 21 Feb. 1954.)
- *563. Bruce Howe, b. 1912
 - *564. Calderon Howe, b. 1916
 - *565. Mary Howe, b. 1918
456. William Travers Jerome Jr. (s. Lavinia T. Howe Jerome 333), b. N. Y. City 1890, d. Bennington, Vt., 2 Oct. 1952, Yale Univ. 1912, Columbia Univ. Law School 1915, partner James B. Colgate, investment brokers, N. Y. City, trustee Colgate Univ. 1919-1952, rem. 1937 Bennington, Vt., senior partner Jerome, Graves & Graves, lawyers, Trustee Village of Old Bennington, State Attorney for Bennington Co., 32nd degree Mason, m. 1917 Hope Hubbell Colgate, b. 12 July 1894, dau. James Colby & Hope Hubbell Conkling Colgate, res. Bennington, bur. Bennington. His widow married John Sloane of N. Y. City. (Contributed by Wm. Travers Jerome 3rd 566.)
- *566. William Travers Jerome 3rd, b. 1919
 - *567. Hope Colgate Jerome, b. 1920
 - 568. James Colgate Jerome, b. Yonkers, N. Y., 23 Jan. 1924, Cornell Univ. 1949, President Fillmore Farms, Bennington, Vt., uum.
 - *569. Anne Howe Jerome, b. 1928
 - 570. Mary Evelyn Jerome, b. N. Y. City 28 Jan. 1930, Bennington College 1956, M.A. in education, Syracuse Univ. 1957, unum.
457. Pierre T. C. Richards (s. Mary Howe Givan Richards 337), d. 1900, m. Kate L. Cornell.
- *571. Pierre Evertson Richards
458. Alice Givan Moore (dau. Mary Howe Givan Moore 337), m. Thomas Edward Vermilye Smith of Hartford, Conn.
- 572. Margaret Evertson Smith, b. 1891
 - 573. Edward Leffingwell Smith, b. 1893
 - 574. Alison Moore Smith, b. 1896
459. Ernest Howard Crosby (s. Margaret E. Givan Crosby 338), b. N. Y. City 4 Nov. 1856, d. Baltimore, Md., 3 Jan. 1907, N. Y. Univ. 1876 Phi Beta Kappa, Columbia Law School 1878, N. Y. State Assembly 1887-1889, Judge on International Court in Egypt 1889-1894, on return to U. S. visited Tolstoy in Russia & became an advocate of social betterment including Henry George's Single-Tax program, 1st president Social Reform Club of N. Y. City, author, Tolstoy & his Message 1903, William Lloyd Garrison 1905 & other books including poetry, m. 1881 Fanny Schiefflin, dau. Henry Maunsell & Sarah M. Kendall Schiefflin, res. "Grasmere", Rhinebeck, N. Y. Cf N. Y. Times 4 Jan. 1907; Cf Dict. Amer. Biography.
- 575. Eleanor Crosby
 - 576. Maunsell Schiefflin Crosby
460. Edgar Evertson Saltus (s. Eliza Evertson Saltus 339), b. N. Y. City 1855, d. 31 July 1921, Yale Univ. ex 1877, Columbia Univ. Law School 1880, author The Philosophy of Disenchantment 1885, The Anatomy of Negation 1886, prolific novelist rebelling against conventional standards, m. (1) Nov. 1883 Helen Sturgis Read, m. (2) Oct. 1895 Elsie Walsh Smith, m. (3) Aug. 1911 Marie Giles who edited his posthumous works & wrote his biography. Cf Hart, Oxford

NINTH GENERATION

Companion Amer. Literature 1941 pp 664-665; Kunitz & Haycroft, 20th Century Authors, 1942, pp 1225-1226 with portrait.

Child of Elsie W. Smith

577. Elsie Saltus

462. Marie Frazer (dau. Florence Widdifield Frazer 348), b. 10 Sept. 1885, m. 17 Sept. 1904 Robert McKenny O'Neil, b. 30 Oct. 1880, res. Brooklyn, N. Y.

No issue

463. Grace Renowd Gilbert (dau. Benjamin Howe Gilbert 349), b. Danbury, Conn., 6 Aug. 1887, Wheaton College, m. David Gow Wilson M.D., b. 20 Feb. 1876, d. 14 Dec. 1938, res. Park Hill, Ontario.

No issue

464. Charlotte Gilbert (dau. Benjamin Howe Gilbert 349), b. Georgetown, Conn., 10 Feb. 1891, m. 11 Apr. 1924 Edgar Dufton Young, 27 July 1883-16 Aug. 1944.

No issue

466. Ruth Gilbert (dau. Benjamin Howe Gilbert 349), b. 24 Oct. 1893, m. 26 Jan. 1920 Archibald Nicholls, b. Barbados, B. W. I., 17 Feb. 1896.

*578. Shirley Louise Nicholls, b. 1921

467. Naomi Gilbert (dau. Benjamin Howe Gilbert 349), b. Georgetown, Conn., 11 Mch. 1895, m. 3 June 1919 John Gordon Morrison, b. Wroxeter, Ontario, 8 July 1893.

579. John Gilbert Morrison, b. London, Ont., 4 Oct. 1921, made the supreme sacrifice 2nd World War at Santomasso, Italy, 31 Dec. 1943 with 48th Highlanders, Canadian Army.

*580. Pauline Marie Morrison, b. 1923

469. Russell Lowe Gilbert (s. Benjamin Howe Gilbert 349), b. Georgetown, Conn., 24 Sept. 1898, Lafayette College 1923, mechanical engineer, collected information for this genealogy concerning descendants of George Cooper Howe 81 (the eldest son of Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33), unm., res. London, Ont.

470. William James Gilbert (Jr.), (s. George Cooper Gilbert 350), 12 Oct. 1887-28 Sept. 1945, m. (1) -----, m. (2) -----, res. Detroit, Mich.

No issue

471. Harriet Huldah Gilbert (dau. George Cooper Gilbert 350), b. Georgetown, Conn., 26 Jan. 1890, m. Nashua, N. Y., 31 July 1915 Louis Nichols Tougas, b. 14 Oct. 1891, s. Napoleon Eli & Ellen Allen Nichols Tougas, res. Needham, Mass.

*581. Gilbert Allen Tougas, b. 1918

473. Evelyn Howe Townsend (dau. Elizabeth J. Gilbert Townsend 352), b. 4 Feb. 1897, Columbia Univ. B.S. & M.A., faculty Coeur d'Alene High School, Idaho, collected information & photographs for this genealogy concerning descendants of George Cooper Howe 81 (eldest son of Bezaleel Howe Jr. 33), unm., res. Coeur d'Alene, Idaho.

474. John Gilbert Townsend (s. Elizabeth J. Gilbert Townsend 352), b. 11 July 1898, m. Queens County, N. Y., 13 Apr. 1933 Emma Matilda Shumaker, b. Kewanna, Ind., 2 June 1905, res. N. Y. City.

No issue

477. Bezaleel Howe Whitmore (s. Albert Howe Whitmore 356), b. Chicago, Ill., 3 Mch. 1891, d. West Orange, N. J., 12 Sept. 1953, m. 15 May 1926 Florence Mae Pierman, dau. Philip & Marybelle Pierman, res. West Orange, N. J.

*582. Constance Marion Whitmore, b. 1930

583. William Bezaleel Whitmore, b. 31 May 1938

NINTH GENERATION

478. Rose Naomi Whitmore (dau. Albert Howe Whitmore 356), b. Chicago, Ill., 11 Nov. 1892, m. 29 May 1917 Robert W. Gastmeyer, s. Robert & Catherine Fischer Gastmeyer, Cornell Univ. 1911, res. West Palm Beach, Fla.
 *584. Naomi Jeanne Gastmeyer, b. 1919
 585. Robert W. Gastmeyer Jr., b. Flushing, N. Y., 24 Mch. 1921, Lehigh Univ. 1943
 *586. Virginia Hope Gastmeyer, b. 1926
 *587. Jo Ann Whitmore Gastmeyer, b. 1934
479. Iva Harpster Whitmore (dau. Albert Howe Whitmore 356), b. Brooklyn, N. Y., 20 Oct. 1894, m. Sidney Kissam Hopkins.
 588. William Whitmore Hopkins, b. 6 July 1924, Clarkson Univ. 1945, made the supreme sacrifice 2nd World War, 22 Nov. 1944.
 *589. Stuart Whitmore Hopkins, b. 1929
480. Dorothy Delapier Whitmore (dau. Albert Howe Whitmore 356), b. Brooklyn, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1896, m. 3 June 1922 Lawrence Neil Jensen, d. 13 Jan. 1951.
 590. Lawrence Neil Jensen Jr., b. 5 Feb. 1924, Columbia Univ. 1949, unnm.
 *591. Frederick Whitmore Jensen, b. 1925
 *592. Marie Josephine Jensen, b. 1932
482. Edward Knight Whitmore 2nd (s. Albert Howe Whitmore 356), b. 5 Oct. 1902, m. 1925 Virginia Roddy, res. South Orange & Mataloking, N. J.
 *593. Joy Whitmore, b. 1929
 594. Edward Knight Whitmore Jr., b. 1934, Univ. of North Carolina
483. Alice Harriet Whitmore (dau. Albert Howe Whitmore 356), b. Brooklyn, N. Y., 21 June 1903, m. 25 May 1927 Allen A. Cole, res. Little Silver, N. J.
 595. Allen A. Cole Jr., b. 10 Mch. 1929, Missouri School of Mines 1951, unnm.
 596. Leonard W. Cole, b. 4 Jan. 1933, Allegheny College 1957
485. John Ellis Munroe (s. Francis Howe Munroe 373), b. 1900, m. 1926 Gwendolyn Brewster.
 No issue
488. Harold Howe Munroe (s. Harry Keiser Munroe 374), b. 1897 State College, Penna., Wesleyan Univ. 1920 Phi Beta Kappa, m. 1926 Clarissa Hulse, Simmons College.
 No issue
489. Donald Stewart Munroe (s. George Rowland Munroe 376), b. 1918, m. 1937 Mary Zinnik.
 No issue
490. Roe Howe Lagarde (s. Ethel Howe Lagarde 381), b. 19 Nov. 1905, m. 23 July 1935 Emily Story Haigh, res. Oxford, Md.
 597. Roe Howe Lagarde Jr., b. 1937
 598. Ethel Haigh Lagarde, b. 1939
492. Alice Runyon Howe (dau. Herbert Barber Howe 386), b. Paterson, N. J., 12 Apr. 1911, Masters School, Teacher Young People's Fellowship, Madison Ave. Presbyterian Church, N. Y. City, Supt. Sunday School, Danville Presbyterian Church, Calif., m. by her father at Mt. Kisco, N. Y., 8 Sept. 1934 Paul Francis Wendt, b. N. Y. City 7 Nov. 1908, s. Charles & Frances Panjeris Wendt, Lafayette College 1928, Columbia Univ. Ph.D., with Goodbody & Co., investment bankers, N. Y. City, faculty Maryville College 1939-1942, 2nd World War with War Production Board, Washington, D. C., Navy Lieut. Pacific area, professor of finance Univ. of California, Berkeley, author, Experiences of Customers in a N. Y. Stock Exchange Firm 1941, the Control of Rubber 1947, Role of Fed-

NINTH GENERATION

- eral Gov't in Housing 1956. Real Estate Appraisal 1956. one time Vice Pres. Amer. Finance Assn., an Elder Danville Presbyterian Church. res. Diablo, Calif.
599. Peter Wendt (a). b. 20 Aug. 1937. serving in U. S. Marine Corps.
600. Susan Runyon Wendt (a). b. 17 Feb. 1940
493. Jane Eno Howe (dau. Herbert Barber Howe 386). b. Mt. Kisco, N. Y., 18 Sept. 1913. Vassar College 1934. on Centre County Hospital Board. Bellefonte, Penna., m. by Bishop J. T. Dallas & Canon H. A. Prichard at St. Mark's Church. Mt. Kisco. 5 June 1937 Martin Nelson McGeary, b. Greensburg, Penna., 9 Apr. 1906, s. Martin Nelson & Elizabeth Agnes Huston McGeary. Lafayette College 1928. Phi Beta Kappa, Columbia Univ. Ph.D., 2nd World War Navy Lieut. Pacific area. professor political science Penna. State Univ., president State College Boro Council 1951-1955, author. Congressional Investigative Power 1940, Pittsburgh Housing Authority 1943, Penna. Liquor Control Board 1948, co-author, Penna. State Government 1950, in preparation a study of Gov. Gifford Pinchot of Penna., res. State College, Penna.
601. Martin Nelson McGeary Jr., b. Mt. Kisco, N. Y., 21 Aug. 1938. Lafayette College 1960
602. David Fitz Randolph McGeary, b. Bellefonte, Penna., 23 Dec. 1940
603. George Howe McGeary, b. Bellefonte, 11 Feb. 1942
494. Emeline Barnard Howe (dau. Herbert Barber Howe 386), b. Waterbury, Conn., 23 Nov. 1914. Bennington College ex 1938. 2nd World War Amer. Red Cross European area. buyer for Macy's San Francisco & for Bon Marche Sacramento, m. by Rev. Otto Tobisch at Swedenborgian Church San Francisco 4 Mch. 1950 Geoffrey Malpas, b. 15 June 1913, s. Leslie G. & Lillian White Malpas of Godalming, England, chartered accountant London 1936. prior to 2nd World War in business Manila, P. I., former manager Bon Marche, Sacramento, with Arthur Young & Co., C.P.A., San Francisco. res. Sausalito, Calif. Cf Sacramento, Calif., Bee 6 & 23 Mch. 1950; North Westchester Times 4 Apr. 1950.
604. William Geoffrey Malpas, b. Sacramento, 9 Aug. 1951
605. John Howe Malpas, b. Sacramento, 8 Sept. 1953
495. David Fitz Randolph Howe (s. Herbert Barber Howe 386). b. Waterbury, Conn., 3 Dec. 1917. Brown Univ. 1940. 2nd World War Capt. Engineers European & Pacific areas, civilian employee Navy Dept., Washington, D. C., Chief Technical Illustrator, General Precision Laboratories, Pleasantville, N. Y., vestryman, St. Mark's Church, Mt. Kisco, m. Camp Livingston, Alexandria, La., 17 Oct. 1942 Louise Carolyn Alden, b. 14 Sept. 1919. dau. Charles F. & Norma Miller Alden of St. Paul, Minn., Kemper Hall, Kenosha, Wis., George Washington Univ. 1941, res. Mt. Kisco, N. Y. Cf Brown Univ. Alumni Monthly June 1944; N. Y. Times 29 Aug. 1942. Washington, D. C., Star 16 Oct. 1942, North Westchester Times 13 Nov. 1941, 24 May 1945.
606. Carolyn Alden Howe, b. Washington, D. C. 22 Sept. 1945
607. David Fitz Randolph Howe Jr., b. Washington, D. C. 6 Dec. 1947
608. Charlotte Miller Howe, b. Mt. Kisco, 7 Aug. 1951
496. George Howe Wilder (s. Ruth Eno Howe Wilder 387). b. Orange, N. J., 18 June 1916. Princeton Univ. 1939, 2nd World War Lt. Com. Navy, with bond department Chase Bank, N. Y. City, 1945-1955, Smith, Barney & Co., investment bankers, N. Y. City, res. Orange, unm.
497. Samuel Barber Wilder (s. Ruth E. Howe Wilder 387), b. Orange, N. J., 10 Apr. 1921. Bowdoin College 1944, m. South Bend, Ind., 26 Aug. 1944 Alice Joan Hinds, b. 29 June 1923. dau. Hugh Clifton & Alice Millhouse Hinds, with Sar-

NINTH GENERATION

- gent & Co. builders supplies. New Haven, Conn., res. Madison, Conn.
609. Matthew Barber Wilder. b. 7 Oct. 1946
610. Susan Hinds Wilder. b. 5 Nov. 1948
611. Allison Wilder. b. 26 Jan. 1957
498. Milo West Wilder 3rd (s. Ruth Eno Howe Wilder 387), b. Orange, N. J., 27 Mch. 1924. Bowdoin College 1950, with Lily-Tulip Cup Co., N. Y. City, m. at King's Chapel. Boston. Mass., 3 Dec. 1949 Nancy Elizabeth Cousins, b. Syracuse, N. Y., 31 Aug. 1928, dau. Sanford Burnham & Elizabeth Davis Nash Cousins of N. Y. City. Mt. Holyoke College 1949, res. Norwalk, Conn. Cf N. Y. Herald Tribune 4 Dec. 1949.
612. Sanford Cousins Wilder. b. N. Y. City, 2 Mch. 1952
613. Scott Howe Wilder, b. Norwalk, Conn., 10 Dec. 1954
499. Elizabeth Kip (dau. Edith Howe Kip 388), b. 15 May 1904, Wellesley College 1926, m. 19 Apr. 1928 Arnold H. Nichols, b. 22 Sept. 1899, s. John W. & Carrie A. Hoadley Nichols. Yale Univ., res. Millburn, N. J. Cf Passaic News 31 Oct. 1904, Oct. 1940.
- *614. Peter Kip Nichols, b. 1929
- *615. Edith Elizabeth Nichols, b. 1933
500. Margaret Kip (dau. Edith Howe Kip 388), b. 18 Nov. 1908, m. 6 Nov. 1931 Horace Sylvester Jenkins Jr., s. H. S. & Katherine Dimville Jenkins, Syracuse Univ., res. Montclair, N. J. Cf N. Y. Times 7 Nov. 1931.
- *616. Margaret Kip Jenkins, b. 1932
501. Charles Edo Kip (s. Edith Howe Kip 388), b. 28 Feb. 1917, Princeton Univ. 1938 & Mass. Inst. of Technology, m. 10 Nov. 1945 Elva Brain, b. 31 Mch. 1920, dau. John & Stella M. McCreary Brain, res. Chillicothe, Ohio.
617. Susan Howe Kip, b. 4 Nov. 1946
618. Thomas Brain Kip, b. 25 Feb. 1948
619. Nancy Jean Kip, b. 24 Apr. 1950
620. Betsy Jane Kip, b. 24 Apr. 1950
502. John Canfield Howe Jr. (s. John Canfield Howe 389), b. Passaic, N. J., 25 June 1912, Treasurer McIntyre Connector Co., Newark, N. J., m. 25 Nov. 1937 Eleanor Smith, b. 24 Nov. 1913, dau. Stephen Moore & Mary C. Schwartz Smith, res. New Vernon, N. J.
621. Catherine Leigh Howe, b. 26 Dec. 1939
622. Margaret Canfield Howe, b. 23 Aug. 1941
623. Constance Moore Howe, b. 29 Jan. 1947
503. Edward Gordon Howe M.D. (s. John Canfield Howe 389), b. Passaic, N. J., 12 Apr. 1917, Princeton Univ. 1939 & Cornell Univ. M.D., Assistant Medical Director Prudential Insurance Co., Newark, N. J., m. 11 Dec. 1943 M. Lorine Byles, b. 16 Mch. 1919, dau. Robert Hooker & Mabelle Hortense Eagles Byles, Mt. Holyoke College ex 1940, res. New Vernon, N. J.
624. Carolyn Gordon Howe, b. 5 Sept. 1946
625. Jane Huntington Howe, b. 24 June 1949
504. Emeline Howe Cowdrey (dau. Mary Howe Maxim Cowdrey 390), b. Passaic, N. J., 25 Oct. 1908, New York Univ., m. Passaic, N. J., 24 Oct. 1936 Robert Alan Hooper, b. 4 Sept. 1909, s. Willie Howard & Jennie Waite McIntyre Hooper, Harvard Univ. 1930, Ass't Director L. I. College Hosp., Brooklyn, N. Y., res. Brooklyn.
626. Phebe Ann Cowdrey Hooper, b. 27 May 1939
627. Alan Bartlett Hooper, b. 27 Oct. 1941

NINTH GENERATION

628. Lucinda Maxim Hooper, b. 8 Dec. 1948
505. Mary Bartlett Cowdrey (dau. Mary Howe Maxim Cowdrey 390), b. Passaic, N. J., 16 June 1910, Douglass College 1933 Phi Beta Kappa, London Univ., registrar Brooklyn Museum, curator of prints N. Y. Historical Society, with Henry Shaw Newman Gallery, N. Y. City, curator & ass't director Smith College Art Museum 1949-1955, Research Fellow, Archives of American Art, Detroit Institute of Arts since 1955, cf N. J. College (Douglass College) Alumnae Bulletin with biography & portrait, Fall 1954, co-author with Hermann W. Williams Jr., William Sidney Mount 1807-1868, 1944, author, The National Academy of Design Exhibition Record 1826-1860, 2 vols, 1947, The American Academy of Fine Arts & American Art Union 1816-1852, 2 vols, 1953, monographs on George Henry Durrie, Winslow Homer, the three Mount brothers & on Harry T. Peters, collector of Currier & Ives lithographs, unnm., res. N. Y. City.
507. Edwin Halsted Cox (s. Ella Howe Halsted Cox 391), b. New Brunswick, N. J., 4 Sept. 1925, Rutgers Univ. 1949, Sales Engineer, Insulation Mfg. Co., Cleveland, Ohio, m. 3 June 1950 Carolyn Arnold Sorg, b. 2 Aug. 1928, dau. Walter Talmadge & Eleanor Arnold Sorg, Western Reserve Univ., res. Cleveland. Cf New Brunswick Sunday Times 4 June 1950.
629. David Randolph Cox, b. 24 Mch. 1952
630. Eleanor Elizabeth Cox, b. 19 June 1954
508. Emeline Louise Hurd Hill, Ph.D. (dau. Emeleen Carlisle Hill 392), b. 6 June 1910, Radcliffe College Phi Beta Kappa 1932, Ass't Professor Classics Wheaton College, m. Washington, D. C., 28 May 1953 Lawrence Richardson Jr., Ph.D., for the American Academy of Rome they made important archaeological discoveries at Cosa, the modern Ansedonia, 1954, he is Instructor in Classics, Yale Univ. 1956. Cf N. Y. Times 30 June 1954.
- Children unknown
509. Marianna Hurd Hill (dau. Emeleen Carlisle Hill 392), b. 26 Nov. 1912, Radcliffe College 1935, m. 1939 John S. De Beers, b. 1914, s. Franklin Martin & Florence Streeter De Beers, Cornell Univ., res. Toledo, Ohio.
631. Margaret Emeline De Beers, b. 1943
632. Ann Carlisle De Beers, b. Oct. 1946
510. Margaret Carlisle Hill (dau. Emeleen Carlisle Hill 392), b. 1914, Radcliffe College 1936, m. 9 June 1945 Otto Wittman Jr., b. 1911, s. Otto & Beatrice Billingsley Wittman, Harvard Univ., Ass't Curator Art Museum, Toledo, Ohio.
633. William Hill Wittman, b. 1946
634. John Carlisle Wittman, b. 1950
511. Miriam Young (dau. Anne S. Carlisle Young 393), b. 26 Aug. 1916, m. 14 June 1940 Robert D. Isherwood, b. 8 May 1916, s. Howard & Margaret Downs Isherwood, res. Packanack, N. J.
635. Virginia Anne Isherwood, b. 19 Dec. 1941
636. Margaret Isherwood, b. 15 Feb. 1943
512. Suzanne Goodlatte (dau. Marion H. Carlisle Goodlatte 394), b. 1913, Wellesley College ex 1936, m. Ivar Mahlstrom, Mass. Inst. of Technology.
637. Ivar Mahlstrom Jr.
638. Helen Marion Mahlstrom
513. David Benson Carlisle (s. John Howe Carlisle 395), b. 1920, Williams College 1942, with Passaic, N. J., Herald-News, m. 1949 Camilla Elizabeth Poor, b. 20 Feb. 1922, dau. Edward Eri Jr. & Camilla Smith Poor, Smith College, res. Ridgewood, N. J.

NINTH GENERATION

- 639. John Poor Carlisle, b. 8 July 1951
- 640. Peter Benson Carlisle, b. 12 Oct. 1952
- 641. Nancy Camilla Carlisle, b. 28 May 1955
- 514. Robert Dix Benson Carlisle (s. John Howe Carlisle 395), b. 1922, Princeton Univ. 1944, writer for N.B.C., m. 1950 Joan Carol Denney, b. 3 Aug. 1927, dau. L. John & Carolyn Miller Denney, Briarcliff Jr. College, res. Verona, N. J.
 - 642. Gordon Banson Carlisle, b. 11 Mch. 1951
 - 643. Scott Granger Carlisle, b. 20 Sept. 1954
- 515. David Halsted Riege M.D. (s. Claire Halsted Riege 396), b. 15 June 1921, Wesleyan Univ. 1943 Honors & Yale Univ., Pediatrics physician Hartford, Conn., m. 18 Mch. 1944 Ann Holland, b. 28 Sept. 1922, dau. Benjamin Leroy & Minnie Testerman Holland, Conn. College 1944 General Honors & Phi Beta Kappa, res. West Hartford, Conn.
 - 644. Susan Howe Riege, b. 13 Aug. 1949
 - 645. David Halsted Riege Jr., b. 16 Aug. 1951
- 516. John Hicks Riege (s. Claire Halsted Riege 396), b. 27 Mch. 1923, Wesleyan Univ. 1944 honors & Phi Beta Kappa & Yale Law, 2nd World War awarded Italian medal in Amer. Field Service, Reid & Riege, lawyers, Hartford, Conn., m. 13 Dec. 1947 Virginia Ferguson Swain, b. 28 Apr. 1925, dau. Roberts Burroughs & Mary Howes Wardwell Swain, Univ. of North Carolina, res. West Hartford, Conn. Cf Middletown, Conn., Press 9 Feb. 1943; Conn. Circle Dec. 1944.
 - 646. John Allen Riege, b. 11 Nov. 1949
 - 647. Stephen Halsted Riege, b. 9 Aug. 1951
 - 648. Virginia Howe Riege, b. 10 June 1954
- 517. Byron David Halsted 2nd (s. Edwin Howe Halsted 397), b. 29 Dec. 1915, Rutgers Univ. 1948, M.B.A. 1953, m. 7 Sept. 1942 Janet Seeger, b. 19 Sept. 1918, dau. Charles & Susan Breslin Seeger, res. Rutherford, N. J.
 - 649. Susan Lee Halsted, b. 27 Sept. 1943
 - 650. Janet Ellen Halsted, b. 13 Nov. 1949
- 518. Edwin Howe Halsted Jr. (s. Edwin Howe Halsted 397), b. 25 Apr. 1918, Carnegie Inst. of Technology, m. 27 Mch. 1942 Margery Clark, b. 26 Sept. 1918, dau. Lewis Fleming & Helen Scott Clark, res. Dayton, Ohio.
 - 651. Margaret Ellen Halsted, b. 26 Jan. 1943
 - 652. Edwin Howe Halsted 3rd, b. 29 Feb. 1944
 - 653. Ann Clark Halsted, b. 30 June 1947
- 519. Sara Margaret Halsted (dau. Edwin Howe Halsted 397), b. 12 Dec. 1921, Capital Univ., m. 12 May 1949 Robert Arthur Nelson, Univ. of Iowa, U. S. Government service, res. Calcutta, India.
 - 654. David John Nelson, b. 24 Apr. 1950
 - 655. Margaret Ellen Nelson, b. 18 Oct. 1954
- 520. James Malcolm Belcher (s. Kate H. Fuller Belcher 399), b. 1887, Rutgers Univ. 1914, m. 1918 Lida W. Hubbard, b. 1890, res. Far Hills, N. J.
 - *656. James Malcolm Belcher Jr., b. 1919
 - *657. Chester Russell Belcher, b. 1922
 - *658. Mary Watts Belcher, b. 1926
- 521. Zachariah Belcher Jr. (s. Kate H. Fuller Belcher 399), b. 6 Aug. 1889, Yale Univ. 1911, m. (1) 14 Oct. 1916 Prudence Earl Durand, b. 8 Nov. 1892, dau. Harry & Blanche Earl Durand, m. (2) Sept. 1952 Virginia Thornberry, b. 1918. Child of Prudence Durand
 - *659. Blanche Durand Belcher, b. 1918

NINTH GENERATION

Child of Virginia Thornberry

- 660. Martha Thornberry Belcher, b. 27 Dec. 1953
- 522. Mary Watts Belcher (dau. Kate H. Fuller Belcher 399), b. 1891, m. (1) 1916 Charles Ashmun, 1886-1931, m. (2) 1934 Gayle L. Young, b. 1881, Princeton Univ. 1902, res. Far Hills, N. J.
 - *661. Charles Ashmun Jr., b. 1917
 - 662. George Malcolm Ashmun, 1919-1943, Hobart College, in 2nd World War made the Supreme Sacrifice
 - *663. John Belcher Ashmun, b. 1923
- 523. Harold Stewart Belcher (s. Kate H. Fuller Belcher 399), b. 1893, m. 1922 Ann Seligman, b. 1895.
 - *664. Kate Helena Belcher, b. 1924
 - *665. Suzanne Belcher, b. 1926
- 525. Jane Augusta Rushmore (dau. Mary S. Fuller Rushmore 401), b. 1887, m. 1909 Herbert Richardson Houghton, res. Mamaroneck, N. Y.
 - 666. Everett Taylor Houghton, b. 1910, Univ. of Penna.
 - *667. Rushmore Royall Houghton, b. 1910
 - *668. Herbert Richardson Houghton Jr., b. 1912
- 528. Ralph Rushmore (s. Mary S. Fuller Rushmore 401), b. 1893, Princeton Univ. 1916, m. 1921 Virginia Louise Griffith, res. Mamaroneck, N. Y.
 - 669. Ralph Rushmore Jr., b. 1922, Goddard College
 - *670. Virginia Suzanne Rushmore, b. 1925
 - *671. Alice Lorraine Rushmore, b. 1929
- 529. Clement Ray (s. Mary W. Cummings Ray 402), b. 1885, m. 1912 Katherine A. Wurster, b. 1888, res. Stamford, Conn.
 - *672. Katherine Ray, b. 1913
 - *673. Edwin Clement Ray, b. 1915
- 531. Norman Dodd (s. Florence A. Cummings Dodd 403), b. 1899, Yale Univ. 1921, Director of Research, House of Representatives (Reece) Committee to investigate tax exempt foundations & author Dodd Report to the Committee. 1954, m. 1930 Louise Richardson, res. N. Y. City.
 - No issue

TENTH GENERATION

537. Ethel Ruth Howe (dau. Charles Armstrong Howe 404), b. c. 1891, m. ———
Arthur, res. Little Rock, Ark., 1928.
541. Lyle Leroy Howe (s. Albert Lewis Howe 410), b. McHenry, Ill., 20 Nov. 1874,
m. 26 June 1901 Aggie M. Bulwinkle, b. Chicago, Ill., 10 Mch. 1877, dau. H. N.
& Maria Maidens Bulwinkle, rem. Portland, Ore., 1902, res. Toledo, Ore., 1928.
*674. Harry Albert Howe, b. 1902
542. Milo John Lester Howe (s. Albert Lewis Howe 410), b. McHenry, Ill., 3 Sept.
1876, m. 16 Aug. 1900 Harriet Mabel Howard, b. 12 Jan. 1879, res. McHenry,
Ill., 1928.
675. Kenneth Howe, b. May 1901, res. Ft. Sheridan, Ill., 1928
543. George Walter Gadel Howe (s. Albert Lewis Howe 410), b. 17 Jan. 1880, m. 3
Mch. 1903 Florence Eugenia Sessions, b. Portland, Ore., 5 May 1883, res. Van-
couver, Wash., 1928. He furnished D. W. Howe much information concerning
this branch of the family.
676. Kathryn Ella Howe, b. Portland, Ore., 8 Jan. 1904
677. Donald Hope Howe, b. Vancouver, Wash., 12 Mch. 1908
544. William Covell Howe (s. Albert Lewis Howe 410), b. McHenry, Ill., 27 Aug.
1882, m. 11 May 1917 Mrs. Ida Jeanette Campbell, b. 12 June 1885, res. Port-
land, Ore.
678. William Howe, b. 1 Dec. 1908
547. Marie Elsa Parker (dau. Theron Parker 416), b. Pottowattamie Co., Iowa, m.
Edward A. Koen, D. A. R. 151450 representing Titus Howe 42.
548. Bertha Hayes Taylor (dau. Jennie Mills Taylor 418), b. La Salle, Ill., m. Abram
C. Godfrey, D. A. R. 27239 representing Titus Howe 42.
549. Susan Gilbert (dau. Benjamin Thorne Gilbert 421), b. 12 June 1906, m. Alex-
ander Cann.
550. Benjamin Davis Gilbert 2nd (s. Benjamin Thorne Gilbert 421), b. 1 Sept. 1907,
Williams College 1930, investment banker, N. Y. City, m. 16 Oct. 1937 Mary
Adeline Prentice, dau. E. Parmalee & Alta Rockafeller Prentice of Williams-
town, Mass., res. Greenaway Island, Stamford, Conn.
679. Mary Alta Gilbert, b. 24 Apr. 1939
680. Benjamin de Racy Gilbert, b. Feb. 1941
681. Parmalee Prentice Gilbert, b. 24 May 1943
682. John Humphrey Gilbert, b. 9 Oct. 1944
683. Sue Sarah Gilbert, b. 29 Aug. 1949
684. Daniel Gilbert, b. 22 Sept. 1951
554. Franklin Nelson Strader Jr. (s. Margaret H. Howe Strader 434), b. 31 Dec.
1901, m. N. Y. City 11 May 1925 Dora Janet Moss, b. Liverpool, Eng., 20 Sept.
1903, res. Nehansic, N. J.
*685. Franklin Nelson Strader 3rd, b. 1926
*686. Katherine Ann Strader, b. 1933
555. Margaret Howe Strader (dau. Margaret H. Howe Strader 434), b. Williams-
bridge, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1907, m. N. Y. City by her great uncle, Canon Nelson
of the Cathedral of St. John the Divine, 13 Feb. 1931, Alvin Ludwig Barth, b.
Philadelphia, Penna., 8 Sept. 1901, Penna. State Univ. 1923 (mining) & Car-
negie Inst. of Technology, with DuPont Co., res. Thorofare, N. J. D. A. R.
through paternal ancestor.
*687. Margaret Anne Barth, b. 1932
688. Alvin Ludwig Barth Jr., b. 12 May 1936, Penna. State Univ. 1958
557. Elizabeth Palmer Harlan (dau. John Maynard Harlan 448), b. Chicago, Ill.,

TENTH GENERATION

- 14 Oct. 1891, m. Roger Alden Derby, 1884—1 June 1949. Harvard Univ. 1905, banker, res. N. Y. City. Cf N. Y. Times 2 June 1949.
- *689. Roger Alden Derby Jr., b. 1918
 - 690. John Harlan Derby, b. 5 Feb. 1920, unm.
 - *691. Elizabeth Flagg Derby, b. 1923
558. John Marshall Harlan (2nd) (s. John Maynard Harlan 448), b. Chicago, Ill., 20 May 1899, Princeton Univ. 1920, Rhodes Scholar, Balliol College, Oxford Univ. 1923, N. Y. Law School 1924, Asst. U. S. District Attorney, Southern District N. Y., 1925—1927, Special Asst. N. Y. Attorney Genl. 1928-1930, 1951—1953, partner Root, Ballentine & Harlan 1932—1955, Colonel U. S. AAF 1943—1945, Associate Justice U. S. Supreme Court since 1955, m. 10 Nov. 1928 Ethel Andrews, res. Washington, D. C. Cf Who's Who.
- *692. Eve Harlan, b. 1932
559. Janet Harlan (dau. John Maynard Harlan 448), b. Chicago, Ill., 5 Sept. 1902, m. (1) John H. Trubee, m. (2) 1931 Walter Stevenson, m. (3) 1937 Robert P. White, res. Reno, Nev.
- 692a. Harlan White
560. Edith Bradford Harlan (dau. John Maynard Harlan 448), b. Chicago, Ill., 5 Feb. 1909, m. (1) 29 Aug. 1934 Beverly Russell Myles, d. 15 Feb. 1951, m. (2) 2 June 1944 Irwin Augustus Powell, res. N. Y. City.
- 692b. Edith Bradford Myles, b. 20 Oct. 1939
561. Walter Howe 3rd (s. Ernest Howe 454), b. Washington, D. C., 10 June 1907, Yale Univ. 1929, Harvard Univ. M.A. 1931, Ph.D. 1938 (Latin American History), Professor U. S. History at National Univ. of Mexico 1934, Representative Conn. General Assembly 1935-1941, Speaker of the House of Representatives 1939-1940, 2nd World War Lieut. Com. USNR, Korean War Commander USNR, Chairman Natural Resources Council of Connecticut 1950-1954, Director U. S. Operations Mission to Colombia, S. A., 1954-1956, member since 1933 N. Y. State Cincinnati representing Capt.-Lt. Baxter Howe 32, m. 14 Nov. 1936 Mary Jane Wild, b. 8 Nov. 1913, dau. Alfred & Mary Chauncey Wild, res. Litchfield, Conn.
- 693. Jonathan Howe, b. 8 Dec. 1937, Yale Univ. 1960
 - 694. Peter Massie Howe, b. 13 Feb. 1939
 - 695. Timothy Brigham Howe, b. 4 Mch. 1943
 - 696. Walter Robins Howe, b. 28 June 1945
562. Margaret Bruce Howe (dau. Ernest Howe 454), b. Washington, D. C., 1909, Radcliffe College M.A. cum laude 1932, m. 24 Mch. 1945 at Litchfield, Conn., Herbert Leonard Crapo, b. Montpelier, Vt., 30 Nov. 1898, s. Israel Thomas & Mary Herbert Crapo, res. Litchfield, Conn.
- 697. Sarah Bruce Crapo, b. 8 Feb. 1946, New Haven, Conn.
563. Bruce Howe (s. Walter Bruce Howe 455), b. Washington, D. C., 20 Nov. 1912, Yale Univ. 1935, Harvard Univ. Ph.D. 1952, U. S. A. R. Major 2nd World War, Research Fellow in palaeolithic archaeology, Peabody Museum Harvard Univ., archaeological field work for various organizations in North Africa & the Near East, unm., res. Cambridge, Mass.
564. Calderon Howe (s. Walter Bruce Howe 455), b. Washington, D. C., 8 Mch. 1916, Yale Univ. 1938, Harvard Univ. M.D. 1942, Lt. Com. USNR 2nd World War, Asst. Professor Microbiology, College of Physicians & Surgeons, Columbia Univ., m. 2 Feb. 1944, Sarah Ann Drury of Newport. R. I., res. N. Y. City.
- 698. Calderon Carlisle Howe, b. 14 Dec. 1944

TENTH GENERATION

- 699. Sarah Bruce Howe, b. 18 Nov. 1946
- 700. Ann Mandeville Howe, b. 13 July 1948
- 701. John Robins Howe, b. 16 July 1950
- 565. Mary Howe (dau. Walter Bruce Howe 455), b. Washington, D. C., 16 May 1918, Bennington College 1939, m. 1943 Myron Lynn of N. Y. City, on faculties of Colorado College 1950-1953, & of Bennington College 1954.
- 702. Kate Lynn, b. 25 Sept. 1945 Providence, R. I.
- 566. William Travers Jerome 3rd (s. William Travers Jerome Jr. 456), b. N. Y. City 29 July 1919, Colgate Univ. 1941, Harvard Univ. Business School, Doctor of Commercial Science 1952, Assistant to President of Middlebury College 1946-1950, Instructor Harvard Business School 1950-1953, Associate Professor Business Administration Syracuse Univ. & Director Army Comptrollership School & Director Executive Controls Program, member Board of Education Fayetteville-Manlius schools, on Board of Trustees Riverdale Country School, m. 15 May 1943 Jean Carol Bewkes, b. 28 Jan. 1925, dau. Eugene & Helen Bewkes (President of St. Lawrence Univ.), res. Fayetteville, N. Y.
- 703. Jennie Hall Jerome, b. 26 Mch. 1945
- 704. William Travers Jerome 4th, b. 7 Sept. 1947
- 705. Lawrence Colgate Jerome, b. 4 Dec. 1954
- 567. Hope Colgate Jerome (dau. William Travers Jerome Jr. 456), b. N. Y. City 14 Oct. 1920, m. 1945 Louis Gardner Graves, res. Old Bennington, Vt.
- 706. Louis Gardner Graves Jr.
- 707. Lodi Ann Graves
- 708. Linda Hope Graves
- 709. Judith Jerome Graves
- 569. Ann Howe Jerome (dau. William Travers Jerome Jr. 456), b. N. Y. City 20 Mch. 1928, m. Walter R. Miles, res. Binghamton, N. Y.
- 710. Kathie Ann Miles
- 711. Laura Jean Miles
- 712. Walter R. Miles Jr.
- 571. Pierre Evertson Richards (s. Pierre T. C. Richards 457), m. Hetty Harvey, res. London, England.
- 578. Shirley Louise Nicholls (dau. Ruth Gilbert Nicholls 466), b. 5 June 1921, m. 13 Sept. 1941 Fred Pillgrem, s. William & Winnifred Louise Mott Pillgrem of Meaford, Ont., res. Toronto, Ont.
- 580. Pauline Marie Morrison (dau. Naomi Gilbert Morrison 467), b. London, Ont., 17 Jan. 1923, m. London, Ont., 15 June 1949 Harold William Knapp, b. Chesley, Ont., 3 Dec. 1916, s. William Frederick & Rena Eicholdt Knapp, res. South London, Ont.
- 713. Sarah Louise Knapp, b. 13 Feb. 1955
- 714. Paul Gilbert Knapp, b. 7 Mch. 1956
- 581. Gilbert Allen Tougas (s. Harriet Huldah Gilbert Tougas 471), b. Boston, Mass., 17 Nov. 1918, Mass. Inst. of Technology 1940, supt. Buckeye Cellulose Corp., Foley, Fla., m. 15 June 1940 Betty Leigh Clapper, b. 20 July 1920, dau. Ray Lewis & Virginia Heminger Clapper, res. Foley, Fla.
- 715. Cynthia Jane Tougas, b. 3 Dec. 1941
- 716. Judith Ann Tougas, b. 11 May 1944
- 717. Lee Alan Tougas, b. 17 Jan. 1946
- 582. Constance Marilyn Whitmore (dau. Bezaleel Howe Whitmore 477), b. West Orange, N. J., 21 Feb. 1930, m. 28 Oct. 1950 Timothy Cary Robison, b. 23

FIFTH GENERATION

- Mch. 1930, s. Byron & Fern Robison, res. Livingston, N. J.
584. Naomi Jeanne Gastmeyer (dau. Rose Naomi Whitmore Gastmeyer 478), b. Passaic, N. J., 9 Feb. 1919, Skidmore College 1941, m. 24 Oct. 1942 Lewis Renton Thompson, d. 12 Dec. 1950, s. Elmer & Evelyn Renton Thompson, Brooklyn Polytechnic Inst. 1941, res. Palm Beach, Fla.
 718. Lewis Renton Thompson, Jr., b. 17 Mch. 1944
 719. Virginia Hope Thompson, b. 15 Apr. 1946
 720. Anita Louise Thompson, b. July 1949
586. Virginia Hope Gastmeyer (dau. Rose Naomi Whitmore Gastmeyer 478), b. Maplewood, N. J., 7 Dec. 1926, Cornell Univ. 1948, m. 24 June 1948 Verner Malcolm Booth, b. 1921, s. Jacob & Jean Booth, Univ. of Toronto 1943, res. Toronto, Ont.
 721. Lucinda Jean Booth, b. July 1949
 722. Bruce Robert Booth, b. Aug. 1950
 723. Walter Tood Booth, b. Mar. 1953
 724. James Malcolm Booth, b. 1955
587. Jo Ann Whitmore Gastmeyer (dau. Rose Naomi Whitmore Gastmeyer 478), b. Maplewood, N. J., 25 Aug. 1934, Carnegie Inst. of Technology 1956, m. Mch. 1956 James W. Boyd, s. John & Alice Boyd, Carnegie Inst. of Technology 1956, res. Pittsburgh, Penna.
589. Stuart Whitmore Hopkins (s. Iva Harpster Whitmore Hopkins 479), b. Orange, N. J., Nov. 1929, Amherst College 1951, m. Oct. 1955 Anne McClure Patterson, res. Lake Worth, Fla.
591. Frederick Whitmore Jensen (s. Dorothy Delapier Whitmore Jensen 480), b. June 1925, Columbia Univ. 1949, m. 1953 Fernande Queyroy, dau. Fernand & Jeanne Queyroy, res. N. Y. City.
592. Marie Josephine Jensen (dau. Dorothy Delapier Whitmore Jensen 480), b. Oct. 1932, Columbia Univ. 1952, m. 1954 Alan Bick, s. Henry & Rosamond Bick, Colgate Univ. 1947, res. N. Y. City.
593. Joy Whitmore (dau. Edward Knight Whitmore 482), b. 1929, m. 1951 Carl Nicholas Miller Jr., Univ. of Virginia 1950, res. Short Hills, N. J.
 725. Carl Nicholas Miller 3rd, b. 29 Sept. 1952
 726. Edward Whitmore Miller, b. 10 June 1954
614. Peter Kip Nichols (s. Elizabeth Kip Nichols 499), b. 9 June 1929, Amherst College 1952, m. 14 Apr. 1956 Edda Heikhaus, dau. Willheim Heikhaus of Gelsenkirchen, Germany, Kirdhoff College, res. Madison, N. J.
615. Edith Elizabeth Nichols (dau. Elizabeth Kip Nichols 499), b. 14 July 1933, m. Summit, N. J., Presbyterian Church 9 June 1956 Harlow Jarvis Cameron, matron of honor her cousin, Margaret Kip Jenkins Osborne, best man her brother, Peter Kip Nichols.
616. Margaret Kip Jenkins (dau. Margaret Kip Jenkins 500), b. 7 Apr. 1932, Vassar College 1954, m. 1st Congregational Church, Montclair, N. J., 26 June 1954 William Hamilton Osborne 3rd, s. William Hamilton Osborne Jr. of Maplewood, N. J., Princeton Univ. 1950, res. Verona, N. J. Cf Passaic News 16 Sept. 1952.
 727. Lynn Osborne, b. 30 June 1955
 727a. Daughter b. 1957
656. James Malcolm Belcher Jr. (s. James Malcolm Belcher 520), b. 1919, Rutgers Univ. ex 1942, m. 1941 Mary P. Pratt, b. 1922.
 728. Sarah Hubbard Belcher, b. 1946

TENTH GENERATION

729. Marion Pratt Belcher, b. 1948
 730. James Malcolm Belcher 3rd, b. 14 June 1952
657. Chester Russell Belcher (s. James Malcolm Belcher 520), b. 1922, Williams College 1944, Univ. of Virginia, with Prudential Insurance Co., m. 1948 Alva W. Lawrence, b. 1927, Endicott Jr. College.
 731. Peter Runyon Belcher, b. 1949
 732. Diana Wilkinson Belcher, b. 16 Nov. 1953
658. Mary Watts Belcher (dau. James Malcolm Belcher 520), b. 1926, Endicott Jr. College, m. 1952 John Clifford Pemberton Jr., s. John Clifford Pemberton of Philadelphia, Penna., Univ. of Penna.
 733. Mary Watts Pemberton, b. 1952
 734. John Clifford Pemberton 3rd, b. 1953
659. Blanche Durand Belcher (dau. Zachariah Belcher Jr. 521), b. 26 Feb. 1918, m. 6 Feb. 1946 Frederick G. Hostetter, b. 17 Feb. 1918.
 735. Frederick G. Hostetter Jr., b. 10 Nov. 1946
 736. Prudence Durand Hostetter, b. 16 Dec. 1947
 737. Jane Hostetter, b. 4 Mch. 1953
661. Charles Ashmun Jr. (s. Mary Watts Belcher Ashmun 522), b. 1917, m. 1946 Candace McKee, b. 1924, Smith College 1946.
 738. Candace Elizabeth Ashmun, b. 1949
 739. George McKee Ashmun, b. 28 June 1951
663. John Belcher Ashmun (s. Mary Watts Belcher Ashmun 522), b. 1923, Princeton Univ. 1945, m. 1952 Anne Bruce Whitaker.
 740. Mary Bruce Ashmun, b. 29 Sept. 1952
 741. John Belcher Ashmun Jr., b. 14 Jan. 1955
664. Kate Helena Belcher (dau. Harold Stewart Belcher 523), b. 1924, Smith College 1946, m. 1947 Holt W. Webster, Reed College
 742. Kate Helena Webster, b. 1948
 743. Craig Louis Webster, b. 1950.
 744. Anne McCracken Webster, b. 1952
665. Suzanne Belcher (dau. Harold Stewart Belcher 523), b. 1926, m. 1954 Edward Cuthbert Platt, Princeton Univ. 1938.
667. Rushmore Royall Houghton (s. Jane Augusta Rushmore Houghton 525), b. 1910, Univ. of Penna., m. 1937 Muriel Whitney.
 745. Toay Jane Houghton, b. 1943
 746. Everett Rushmore Houghton, b. 1948
668. Herbert Richardson Houghton Jr. (s. Jane Augusta Rushmore Houghton 525), b. 1912, Wesleyan Univ. 1935 & Union Theo. Seminary, pastor Oxford County, Me., United Parish, m. 1941 Mary Gulmack, res. N. Waterford, Me.
 747. Dudley Houghton, b. 1942
 748. James G. Houghton, b. 1947
 749. Richardson Houghton, b. 1951
670. Virginia Suzanne Rushmore (dau. Ralph Rushmore 528), b. 1925, m. 1949 Richard M. Carpenter.
671. Alice Lorraine Rushmore (dau. Ralph Rushmore 528), b. 1929, m. 1949 William F. Giangreco.
 750. Kathleen Giangreco, b. 1953
 751. David Giangreco, b. 1955
672. Katherine Ray (dau. Clement Ray 529), b. 1913, m. 1948 Jon Hillman Cox, b. 1912.

TENTH GENERATION

752. Jon Trowbridge Cox, b. 1949
673. Edwin Clement Ray (s. Clement Ray 529), b. 1915, m. 1941 Alice Louise
Hench, b. 1918.
753. Susan Hubbard Ray, b. 1944
754. Elizabeth Carrington Ray, b. 1947

ELEVENTH GENERATION

674. Harry Albert Howe (s. Lyle Leroy Howe 541), b. Kodiak, Alaska, 3 Oct. 1902.
m. at Kodiak 5 Nov. 1926 Susanna Van Scheele, b. Afognak, Alaska 18 Nov.
1900.
685. Franklin Nelson Strader 3rd (s. Franklin Nelson Strader Jr. 554), b. N. Y. City
2 May 1926, m. 5 Dec. 1956 Anita Coffas, res. Hyde Park, Boston, Mass.
686. Katherine Ann Strader (dau. Franklin Nelson Strader Jr. 554), b. N. Y. City
1 Sept. 1933, m. 2 July 1955 Richard Tobin Jr., res. Calif.
687. Margaret Anne Barth (dau. Margaret Howe Strader Barth 555), b. Philadel-
phia, Penna., 7 Apr. 1932, Penna. State Univ. 1954, m. 19 June 1954 Roland
Lee Sutton Jr., Michigan State College 1950, Lt. army Korean campaign, res.
So. Paris, Maine.
755. Margaret Louise Sutton, b. 1 Apr. 1955
756. Jeffrey Barth Sutton, b. 17 Jan. 1957
689. Roger Alden Derby Jr. (s. Elizabeth Palmer Harlan Derby 557), b. N. Y. City
8 July 1918, Harvard Univ. 1940, m. H. Lawrence Hutchinson, res. N. Y. City.
757. Richard Lawrence Derby, b. 28 Dec. 1953
758. William Harlan Derby, b. 4 May 1955
691. Elizabeth Flagg Derby (dau. Elizabeth Palmer Harlan Derby 557), b. N. Y.
City 6 Jan. 1923, m. Per Aabel of Oslo, Norway, divorced 1952.
759. Peter Aabel, b. 12 Sept. 1943
692. Eve Harlan (dau. John Marshall Harlan 558), b. N. Y. City 2 Feb. 1932, m.
Wellington A. Newcomb, lawyer, res. N. Y. City.
760. Alice Angier Newcomb, b. 12 Feb. 1954
761. John Harlan Newcomb, b. 2 Nov. 1956

INDEX

Aabel, Eliz. F. D.	691	Baxter, Priscilla	21	Clifford	133
Per	691	Bedell, Lizzie	389	Cynthia	137
Peter	759	Belcher, Alva W. L.	657	Cyrus	66
Alcock, Alvah	150	Ann S.	523	Cyrus	134
Baxter	149	Blanche D.	659	Daniel R.	159
Clarissa	152	Chester R.	657	Daniel W.	157
Cyrus	148	Diana W.	732	Edith	56
Fred'k	151	Harold S.	523	Edith	63
John	145	James M.	520	Edith	140
Lucy	154	James M. Jr.	656	Edith H.	30
Lucy B.	58	James M. 3rd	730	Hepsizah	59
Luke	143	Kate H.	664	Lorinda	136
Mansel	58	Kate H. F.	399	Lucy	58
Mansel, Jr.	142	Lida W. H.	520	Luserbne	156
Mark	144	Marion P.	729	Mary T.	30
Robert	146	Martha T.	660	Marvan	160
Sarah	153	Mary P. P.	656	Nabby	61
Timothy	147	Mary W.	658	Nancy	67
Alden, Charles F.	495	Mary W.	522	Patty	155
Louise C.	495	Mary W.	399	Polly	60
Norma M.	495	Peter R.	731	Rebecca W.	65
Andrews, Ethel	558	Prudence E. D.	521	Robert	57
Julia	208	Sarah H.	728	Robert Jr.	141
Sally	34	Suzanne	665	Sally	135
Andrus, Eliz.	29	Virginia T.	521	Samuel	30
Titus	29	Zachariah	399	Stephen	138
Archer, Ann Eliz. L.	187	Zachariah, Jr.	521	Timothy	30
Armstrong, Elmer R.	397	Benjamin, Bertha M. B.	351	Timothy, Jr.	60
Jane Eliz.	127	Benson, Harriet G.	395	Wm. B.	158
Margaret	397	Olive	395	Brain, Elva	501
Sally B.	397	Robert D.	395	John	501
Arnold, Eleanor	507	Bent, Martha	3	Stella M. McC.	501
Arthur, Ethel R. H.	537	Bewkes, Eugene	566	Breslin, Susan	517
Ashmun, Anne B. W.	663	Helen	566	Brewster, Gwendolyn	485
Candace E.	738	Jean C.	566	Briscoe, Mary	185
Candace McK.	661	Bick, Alan	592	Brigham, Eliz. H.	15
Charles	522	Henry	592	Lydia	15
Charles, Jr.	661	Marie J. J.	592	Samuel	15
George M.	662	Rosamond	592	Brittan, Eliz.	205
George Mck.	739	Biggar, Sue deRacy	421	Brown, James	18
John B.	663	Billingsley, Beatrice	510	Martha F.	374
John B. Jr.	741	Bland, James	131	Sarah H.	18
Mary B.	740	Martha W. S.	131	Bruce, Margaret Jan	330
Mary W. B.	522	Sarah Eliza	131	Budd, Sally	397
Ashton, Harriet	338	Blois, Emma E.	229	Builder, Bertha M.	351
Babcock, Phebe	41	Bloomfield, Ann	180	George D.	351
Baird, Mary	398	Booth, Bruce R.	722	Bulwinkle, Aggie M.	541
Baker, Sally	91	Jacob	586	H. N.	541
Barber, Jane E.	230	James M.	724	Maria M.	541
Louisa Anna	230	Jean	586	Burchard, Charlotte	206
Paris	230	Lucinda J.	721	Burdge, Anastasia	126
Barnard, Susan	83	Verner M.	586	Lydia	126
Barnet, Mary	87	Virginia H.	586	Richard	126
Barril, Marie B. G.	347	Walter T.	723	Burke, Sarah A.	404
Victor F.	347	Bourne, Mary C.	117	Butler, Anson R.	310
Barron, Mary	9	Boyd, Alice	587	Calvin	161
Barth, Alvin L.	555	Jo Ann W.	587	Catherine S.	161
Alvin L. Jr.	688	James W.	587	George C.	311
Margaret A.	687	John	587	Harriet F. S.	310
Margaret H. S.	555	Bradford, Abigail	64	Butler, John M.	309
Batchelder, Francis R.	374	Almon	139	John M.	441
Helen	374	Baxter	62	Mabel	443
Martha F. B.	374	Bezaleel	65	Malvina F.	161

INDEX

Margaret M.	442	Cole, Alice H. W.	483	Davis, Ann	120
Sue J.	309	Allen A.	483	Charles D.	271
Susan W.	441	Allen A. Jr.	595	Eliz.	119
Byles, M. Lorine	503	Leonard W.	596	Eliz. J.	47
Mabelle H. E.	503	Mariette	350	James	47
Robert H.	503	Colgate, Hope H.	456	James 2nd	116
Cameron, Edith E. N.	615	Hope H. C.	456	John	118
Campbell, Ida J.	544	James C.	456	Laura C.	276
Cameron, Harlow J.	615	Conkling, Hope H.	456	Lydia Ann	273
Canfield, Caleb A.	232	Cook, Austin H.	353	Lydia H.	47
Margaret I.	232	Hester Ann G.	353	Mary C. B.	117
Sarah H. W.	232	Jane	238	Mary Eliz.	272
Cann, Alexander	549	Gopp, Joseph M.	267	Mary Eliz.	274
Susan G.	549	Lou	417	Robert	47
Carlisle, Anne S.	393	Marie A. H.	267	Robert G.	275
Calderon	455	Cornell, Kate L.	457	Robert Jr.	117
Camilla E. P.	513	Cornwell, Mary S.	119	Wm.	121
David	234	Cousins, Eliz. D. N.	498	DeBeers, Ann C.	632
David B.	513	Nancy Eliz.	498	Florence S.	509
Emeleen	392	Sanford B.	498	Franklin M.	509
Emeline J. H.	234	Covel, Nellie	410	John S.	509
Gordon B.	642	Rosalind R.	410	Margaret E.	631
Joan C. D.	514	Wm.	410	Marianna H. H.	509
Kate T.	455	Covell, James	247	Denney, Carolyn M.	514
John	234	Mary E.	247	Joan C.	514
John H.	395	Nancy	247	L. John	514
John P.	639	Cowdrey, DeWitt C.	390	Derby, Eliz. F.	691
Maria H.	234	Emeline H.	504	Eliz. P. H.	557
Marion H.	394	Lois R.	506	H. Lawrence H.	689
Mary	455	Louis R.	390	John H.	690
Nancy C.	641	Mary Bartlett	505	Richard L.	756
Olive B.	395	Mary D.	390	Roger A.	557
Peter B.	640	Mary H. M.	390	Roger A. Jr.	689
Robert D. B.	514	Cox, Carolyn A. S.	507	Wm. H.	757
Scott G.	643	David R.	629	Dewey, Harriet	416
Carpenter, Richard M.	670	Edwin H.	507	Dickinson, Adeline	193
Virginia S.	670	Eleanor F.	630	Martha	289
Cash, Zipporah (Zeprea)	29	Ella H. H.	391	Dimville, Katherine	500
Clapp, Sarah L.	3	Herbert R.	391	Diver, Mary	390
Clapper, Betty L.	581	Jon H.	672	Dodd, Charles S.	403
Ray L.	581	Jon T.	752	Florence A.	403
Virginia H.	581	Katherine R.	672	Louise R.	531
Clark, Helen S.	518	Crane, Eliz.	187	Mary W.	403
Lewis F.	518	Crapo, Herbert L.	562	Norman	531
Margery	518	Israel I.	562	Samuel	403
Clifford, Sarah	57	Margaret B. H.	562	Walker C.	532
Chamberlain, Asa L.	172	Mary H.	562	Downs, Margaret	511
Grace	422	Sarah B.	697	Drury, Sarah Ann	564
Margaret H.	285	Crosby, Ebenezer	338	Duffin, Mary B. H.	435
Nancy S.	172	Eleanor	575	Robert Rich.	435
Chauncey, Mary	561	Ernest H.	459	Dunn, Gordon	389
Cheeseborough, Huldah	48	Fanny S.	459	Jessie May	389
Mercy G.	48	Harriet A.	338	Lizzie B.	389
Wm.	48	Howard	338	Dupignac, Adelaide M.	225
Child, Edith H.	556	Margaret E. G.	338	Almira	224
Edith S. H.	445	Maunsell S.	576	Alonzo	221
Frank	445	Wm. B.	338	Bezaleel H.	209
Church, Louise	31	Cummings, Charles P.	238	Bezaleel H. Jr.	363
Lydia	31	Florence A.	403	Dupignac, Catherine A.	212
Noah	31	Jane C.	238	Dora	220
Cock, Charles S.	391	Mary W.	402	Edwin A.	226
Margaret E. H.	391	Mary W. S.	238	Eliz.	210
Coffas, Anita	685	Thomas T.	238	Emma	215

INDEX

Eugene P.	364	Jane A. S.	236	Godfrey, Abraham C.	548
Fannie	218	Kate H.	399	Bertha H. T.	548
Franklin	219	Mary S.	401	Goodenow, Lydia H.	27
George W.	82	Garnsey, Anna H.	45	Timothy	27
George W. Jr.	211	Gastmeyer, Catherine F.	478	Goodlatte, Ella K.	394
Henry C.	222	Jo Ann W.	587	Marion H. C.	394
John	82	Naomi J.	584	Raymond R.	394
John Jr.	216	Robert	478	Suzanne	512
Josephine	227	Robert W.	478	Thos. R.	394
Margaretta	82	Robert W. Jr.	585	Granger, Harriet	395
Margaretta	217	Rose N. W.	478	Graves, Hope C. J.	567
Richard C.	223	Virginia H.	586	Judith J.	700
Rosa H. S. H.	209	Gates, Margaret	14	Linda H.	708
Sarah	214	Giangreco, Alice L.	671	Lodi Ann	707
Theo.	213	David	751	Louis G.	567
Durand, Blanche E.	521	Kathleen	750	Louis G. Jr.	706
Harry	521	Wm. F.	671	Lydia	22
Prudence E.	521	Gilbert, Adelaide H. T.	277	Gregory, Betty	81
Durling, Sarah Ann	132	Benj.	119	Griffith, Virginia L.	328
Dutton, Emelia A.	277	Benj.	206	Grolby, Clara W.	354
Fager, James E.	13	Benj.	119	Fred'k	354
Tabitha H.	13	Benj. D.	277	Guilino, Josephine G.	356
Fagles, Mabelle H.	503	Benj. D. 2nd	550	Gulmack, Mary	668
Farl, Blanche	521	Benj. DeR.	680	Gurney, Mary A.	233
Eicholdt, Rena	580	Benj. H.	349	Guion, Alpheus R.	343
Ellis, Ethel J. H.	362	Benj. T.	421	Amelia H.	202
John E.	362	Bertha M. B. B.	351	Anna Maria	204
Mary E.	373	Charlotte	464	Caroline	201
Emens, Eliz. R.	286	Charlotte B.	206	Guion, Delia Eliz.	347
Sophia E.	286	Daniel	684	Edward M.	195
Wm. A.	286	Edwin G.	465	Edward M. Jr.	342
Fno, Jane	230	Eliz. D.	119	Eliz. P. P.	190
Everton, Adeline D.	193	Eliz. J.	352	Emma Van F. S.	343
Edgar	193	Emelia A. D.	277	Gertrude R.	461
Eliza	339	George C.	370	Hannah	194
Eliz (Eliza) H.	78	George C. 2nd	468	Hannah J. R.	193
Margaret S.	192	Grace R.	463	Harriet L.	198
Marv Ann	191	Harriet A.	206	John, Jr.	79
Nicholas	78	Harriet H.	471	John H.	196
Fellowes, Eliz. L.	383	Hester Ann	353	John H. Jr.	346
Fischer, Catherine	478	John H.	682	John R.	340
Fagg, Eliz. P.	448	Mariette C.	350	Maceven	344
Ford, Emma H.	300	Mary A.	679	Maria H.	79
H. Richmond	300	Mary A. P.	550	Maria H.	341
Foster, Anna	21	Mary S. C.	119	Marie B.	347
Anna W.	21	Minnie Eliz.	420	Mary B. R.	196
Ebenezer	21	Naomi	467	Mary Jane	197
Foster-Wilkins, Anna	21	Parmalee	681	Sarah W.	203
Frank, Jacob	87	Russell L.	469	Stephen B.	206
Jane C.	87	Ruth	466	Wm. H.	189
Mary B.	87	Sarah Louise R.	349	Wm. H. Jr.	343
Frary, Burdett S.	321	Sue de R. B.	421	Haigh, Emily S.	499
Mary S.	321	Sue S.	683	Hale, Joseph	24
Frazer, Florence W.	348	Susan	549	Lucy H.	24
John L.	348	Wm. H.	351	Hall, Chauncey L.	443
Marie	462	Wm. J.	206	Katherine	333
French, Abiel	63	Wm. J. (Jr.)	470	Mabel B.	443
Edith B.	63	Giles, Marie	460	Hallock, Rethetta	130
Malvina	161	Givan, John	191	Halsted, Ann C.	653
Philulu	162	Margaret E.	388	Byron D.	233, 235
Fuller, Caroline A.	398	Mary Ann E.	191	Byron D. 2nd	517
James M.	236	Mary H.	337	Claire	396
James M. Jr.	400	Goddard, Mercy	48	David	235

INDEX

Edwin H.	597	Josephus	392	Adams	30
Edwin H., Jr.	518	Margaret C.	510	Aggie M. B.	541
Edwin H. 3rd	652	Marianna H.	509	Albert	187
Ella H.	391	Mary A.	337	Albert 2nd	327
Ella Louise H.	233	Wm. H.	392	Albert 3rd	336
Janet F.	650	Hinds, Alice J.	497	Albert L.	410
Janet S.	517	Alice M.	497	Alexander	11
Margaret A.	397	Hugh C.	497	Alexander	283
Margaret E.	651	Hoadlev, Carrie A.	499	Alice	336
Margery C.	518	Holbrook, Adelaide M. D.	225	Alice	553
Mary M.	235	Almira D.	370	Alice M. T.	259
Sara M.	519	Anna Maria	368	Alice R.	492
Susan E. H.	235	Arthur H.	372	Alma	384
Susan L.	649	Florence L.	371	Almira M.	254
Hanganerat, Anne H.	409	Frank H.	365	Almira T.	93
Harkness, Virginia	387	George H.	225	Amanda	55
Harlan, Edith	560	George H., Jr.	367	Amelia V.	256
Edith S.	445	Wellington B.	369	Ammenta	109
Eliza S. D.	313	Wm. H.	366	Annurette	108
Elizabeth P. F.	448	Holland, Ann	515	Anastasia	126
Elizabeth P.	557	Benj. L.	515	Anastasia	424
Ethel A.	558	Minnie T.	515	Andrus B.	293
Fve	692	Hook, Charles E.	417	Andrus F.	301
James	313	Lou C.	417	Ann B (Van L.)	180
James S.	447	Hooper, Alan B.	627	Ann E.	328
Janet	559	Emeline H. C.	504	Ann Eliz. L. A.	187
Laura C.	449	Jennie W. McL.	504	Ann Eliz M.	188
John M.	313	Lucinda M.	628	Ann Eliz. 2nd	335
John M.	448	Phebe Ann	626	Ann M.	700
John M. (2nd)	558	Robert A.	504	Ann W. M.	83
Maud N.	447	Willie H.	504	Anna	45
Malvina F. S.	313	Hopkins, Anne McC. P.	589	Anna	324
Margaret M. P. S.	446	Iva H. W.	479	Anna	437
Richard D.	446	Sidney K.	479	Anna F. W.	21
Ruth	450	Stuart W.	589	Anne	409
Harmon, John W.	440	Wm. W.	588	Anne G. W.	454
Nolan B.	438	Hosmer, James	9	Anne W.	291
Nolan B.	302	Sarah	9	Arthur	539
Juliet P. H.	302	Sarah W.	9	Augustus	188
Robert H.	439	Hosetter, Blanche D. B.	639	Augustus Jr.	332
Harpur, Maria	234	Fred'k G.	659	Baxter	32
Harvey, Henry	571	Fred'k G., Jr.	735	Baxter	70
Hatchfield, Hannah I.	291	Jane	737	Baxter 2nd	96
Hawks, Ellen	263	Prudence D.	736	Baxter 3rd	180
Haynes, Mary	7	Hough, Eliz.	92	Baxter 4th	325
Hekhaus, Fella	614	Houghton, Dudley	747	Benj.	96
Wilhelm	614	Everett I.	666	Benj. F.	123
Heminger, Virginia	581	Everett R.	746	Benj. F.	282
Hense, Rosa H. S.	209	Herbert R.	525	Benj. F. 2nd	291
Hench, Alice I.	675	Herbert R., Jr.	668	Bertha	382
Henderson, Mrs.	41	James G.	748	Bezaleel	21
Herlett, Mary	592	Jane A. R.	525	Bezaleel 4th	87
Hicks, Alice L.	96	Max G.	668	Bezaleel (Jr.)	33
Daniel B.	6	Muriel W.	667	Bezaleel 3rd	48
Isida C.	97	Richardson	749	Brigham	77
Mary	97	Rushmore R.	667	Bruce	563
Holtons, B. & G.	84	Isay J.	745	Calderon	564
Husco, Anne	84	Hose, Margaret F.	391	Calderon C.	698
Michael	84	Howard, Harriet M.	542	Caroline	73
Hill, Anna Ancha H.	592	Howe, Aaron	89	Caroline	189
Emeleen C.	392	Aaron 2nd	240	Caroline	280
Emeline I. H.	568	Abigail F.	129	Carolyn A.	606
Emily	352	Adeline S.	287	Carolyn G.	624

INDEX

Carrie C.	307	Emeline J.	234	Jane C. F.	87
Catherine	86	Emeline V. Vande G.	325	Jane E.	493
Catherine L.	621	Emily F. P.	229	Jane Eliz.	298
Catherine M.	33	Emma	300	Jane Eliz. A.	127
Charles	22	Emma P.	412	Jane H.	625
Charles	186	Emma R.	229	Jessie M. D.	389
Charles	540	Erastus	112	John	1
Charles A.	404	Ernest	454	John	287
Charles LeR	538	Ethel	381	John Jr.	2
Charles M.	232	Ethel J.	362	John 3rd	1
Charles W.	286	Ethel R.	537	John C.	389
Charles W. Jr.	429	Eugene M.	411	John C. Jr.	502
Charlotte A. V.	327	Ezekiel	3B	John I.	247
Charlotte M.	608	Florence E. S.	543	John L.	281
Chester	250	Florence R.	422	John M.	83
Clarissa H.	488	Frances R.	228	John M.	229
Constance M.	623	Frances W.	6	John R.	701
Cornelia	103	Francis L.	305	John W.	126
Cornelia D. W.	258	Frank	427	John W. 2nd	432
Cullen B.	297	Frank	535	Jno.	15
Daniel	10	Franklin	114	Jno.	693
Daniel	52	George A.	425	Josephine F.	207
Daniel B.	263	George B.	208	Josephine F.	359
Darius	31	George C.	81	Josiah	7
Darius	46	George R.	230	Joshua	405
Darius Jr.	68	George R. Jr.	385	Julia A.	208
Darius 2nd	269	George W.	415	Julia Anna	85
David	3A	George W. G.	543	Julia E.	255
David Fitz R.	495	Georgianna E. W.	127	Juliet P.	301
David Fitz R. Jr.	607	Gertrude C. R.	415	Kathryn E.	676
Donald H.	677	Gordon	503	Kenneth	675
Dorcas	266	Grace	380	Lathen	407
Dorlesca	248	Hannah	12	Lavinia	182
Eber A.	88	Hannah L.	57	Lavinia T.	333
Edgar B.	428	Hannah L. H.	261	Lavinia T.	32
Edith	30	Hannah M.	33	Lewis	246
Edith	388	Harriet	288	Lizzie F.	426
Edwin J.	231	Harriet A.	206	Lizzie S. N.	425
Edwin N.	412	Harriet M. H.	542	Louisa	71
Edwin R.	252	Harrison	408	Louisa	72
Eleanor S.	502	Harrison L.	536	Louisa B.	230
Eleazer	12	Harry A.	674	Louise C.	31
Elcy (Elsie)	41	Helen L.	253	Louise C. A.	495
Flen	115	Helen P.	334	Lucia M. N.	259
Eliakim	23	Helena M. W.	239	Lucretia	74
Eliza	80	Mrs. Henderson	41	Lucy	24
Eliz.	2	Henry	533	Lucy	44
Eliz.	15	Herbert B.	386	Lucy A.	433
Eliz.	43	Hester Anne	81	Lucy Ann	100
Eliz. (Eliza)	78	Hiram	98	Lucy Ann	128
Eliz.	92	Horace	104	Lucy Ann	295
Eliz.	245	Horace	106	Luther B.	99
Eliz. A.	29	Huldah C.	48	Lydia	25
Eliz. B. R.	386	Huldah E.	304	Lydia	27
Eliz. C.	187	Ida J. C.	544	Lydia	47
Eliz. I. F.	383	Ira	54	Lydia	95
Eliz. R.	491	Isaac	6	Lydia	105
Elia L.	233	Issaac	20	Lydia B.	15
Ellen E.	413	Isaac	53	Lydia C. H.	96
Ellen H.	263	Jacob	105	Lydia D.	262
Elsie	97	Jacob F.	239	Lydia G.	22
Emeline B.	494	James	14	Lyle L.	541
Emeline B. J.	83	James H.	261	Lyman	3D

INDEX

Lysander	241	Prudence	20	Walter 2nd	330
M. Lorine B.	503	Rachel M.	269	Walter 3rd	561
Malvina	110	Rebecca	23	Walter B.	360
Margaret	285	Rebecca P.	17	Walter B.	455
Margaret B.	562	Richard D.	423	Walter E.	552
Margaret C.	622	Richard S.	264	Walter R.	696
Margaret G.	14	Robert	290	Washington	406
Margaret H.	434	Robert D.	131	Wesley V.	551
Margaret I. C.	232	Robert S.	308	Wm.	281
Margaret J. M.	289	Robert T.	299	Wm.	326
Margaretta	82	Robert W.	431	Wm.	329
Maria	79	Roberta	303	Wm.	436
Maria Jane	101	Roxy	242	Wm.	534
Marie A.	267	Ruth E.	387	Wm.	678
Martha B.	3	Ruthetta H.	130	Wm. B.	292
Martin	50	Salem T.	258	Wm. B.	430
Mary	1	Sally A.	107	Wm. C.	124
Mary	5	Sally B.	91	Wm. C.	544
Mary	8	Salmon	111	Wm. P.	183
Mary	26	Samuel	3	Wm. S.	296
Mary	49	Samuel C.	132	Winslow	69
Mary	89	Sara E. B.	151	Zipporah C.	29
Mary	181	Sarah	4	Hubbard, Lida W.	520
Mary	565	Sarah	18	Susan	402
Mary A.	270	Sarah	184	Hulse, Clarissa	488
Mary Ann B. R.	330	Sarah A.	294	Hurd, Ann A.	392
Mary B.	9	Sarah A. B.	404	Hurin, Ann Eliz. H. 2nd	335
Mary B.	185	Sarah Ann	268	Silas E.	335
Mary B.	435	Sarah Ann D.	564	Huston, Eliz. A.	493
Mary C.	205	Sarah B.	699	Hutchinson, H. Lawrence	689
Mary C.	455	Sarah H.	9	Hutton, Annie	454
Mary C. L.	132	Sarah Louise	306	Isherwood, Howard	511
Mary E. C.	247	Sarah L. C.	3	Margaret	636
Mary Eliza	265	Sarah I. S.	231	Margaret D.	511
Mary Eliz.	279	Sarah M.	77	Miriam Y.	511
Mary H.	7	Sarah M.	323	Robert D.	511
Mary Jane W.	561	Silas B.	125	Virginia Ann	635
Mary M.	32	Silas B. 2nd	289	Jenkins, Barzillai	83
Mary M.	83	Sophia	46	Emeline B.	83
Mary M.	414	Sophia C. V.	429	H. S.	500
Milo J. L.	542	Sophia E. E.	286	Horace S. Jr.	500
Milton W.	259	Stephen	94	Katherine	500
Morgan R.	383	Stewart D.	130	Margaret K.	500
Mortimer	361	Susan E.	235	Margaret K.	616
Nancy	278	Susan M.	331	Susan B.	83
Nancy T.	94	Susanna S.	6	Jennison, Sue	309
Nellie C.	410	Susanna Van S.	674	Jensen, Dorothy D. W.	480
Nelson A.	249	Susannah	28	Fernande Q.	591
Nicholas M.	334	Tabitha	13	Fred'k W.	591
Noah C.	76	Thomas	9	Lawrence N.	480
Norinan	113	Thomas Jr.	17	Lawrence N. Jr.	590
Oscar	84	Tilly	32	Marie J.	592
Oscar S.	257	Timothy	19	Jerome, Anne H.	569
Otis	32	Timothy	29	Hope C.	567
Peter M.	694	Timothy Jr.	41	Hope H. C.	456
Pharna	75	Timothy 3rd	91	James C.	568
Phebe	102	Timothy A.	127	Jean C. B.	566
Phebe B.	41	Timothy B.	695	Jennie H.	703
Phebe L.	419	Titus	42	Katherine H.	333
Philander	243	Titus 2nd	93	Lavinia T. H.	333
Phoebe	51	Uriah J.	322	Lawrence C.	705
Polly M.	251	Venus	244	Lawrence R.	333
Prudence	16	Walter	185	Marv E.	570

INDEX

Wm. T.	373	Mahstrom, Helen M.	698	Pauline M. M.	589
Wm. T. Jr.	456	Ivar	512	Walter	452
Wm. T. 3rd	566	Ivar Jr.	637	Moser, Eliza V.	491
Wm. T. 4th	704	Suzanne G.	512	Moss, Dora J.	554
Johnson, Caroline	280	Maidens, Maria	541	Mott, Winnifred L.	578
Johnston, Elz.	47	Malpas, Emeline B. H.	494	Munroe, Clinton	577
Keene, Marion	358	Geoffrey	494	Donald S.	489
Keiser, Matilda	228	John H.	605	Emilie F.	487
Kendall, Sarah M.	459	Leslie G.	494	Flora A. L.	376
Kip, Bess Jane	620	Lillian W.	494	Frances R. H.	228
Charles E.	501	Wm. G.	604	Francis H.	373
Edith H.	388	Martin, John	289	George	486
Eliz.	499	Margaret J.	289	George R.	376
Ella	394	Martha D.	289	Gwendolyn B.	485
Elva B.	501	Mason, Mary	83	Harold H.	488
Irving DeF.	388	Mary W. M.	83	Harry K.	574
Margaret	500	Thomas	83	Helen B.	374
Nancy Jean	619	Massie, Ann Eliz.	188	John A.	228
Susan H.	617	Maxim, Ansel B.	233	John E.	485
Thomas B.	618	Ella Louise H.	233	John H.	378
Kipp Josephine S.	388	Mary A. G.	233	Jno.	228
Peter	388	Mary H.	390	Laura A. L.	375
Knapp, Harold W.	580	Thomas	233	Mary R.	373
Paul G.	714	Mead, Amasa F.	270	Mary Z.	489
Pauline M. M.	580	Mary A. H.	270	Munroe, Matilda K.	228
Rena E.	580	Meeks, Sarah	77	Milburne	375
Sarah L.	713	Merritt, Edward	33	Percy	379
Wm. F.	580	Hannah	33	Russell	484
Koen, Edward A.	547	Mecham, Mary	235	Myles, Beverly R.	560
Marie E. P.	547	Miller, Carl N. Jr.	593	Edith B.	692b
Lagarde, Emily S. H.	490	Carl N. 3rd	725	Edith H.	560
Ernest	381	Carolyn	514	Nash, Eliz. D.	498
Ethel H.	381	Edward W.	726	Nelson, David J.	654
Ethel H.	598	Joy W.	593	Lucia M.	259
Roe H.	490	Norma	495	Margaret E.	655
Roe H. Jr.	597	Miles, Ann H. J.	569	Robert A.	519
Lane, Caroline J.	176	Kathie Ann	710	Sara M. H.	519
Joshua S.	132	Laura Jean	711	Newcomb, Alice A.	760
Mary C.	132	Walter R.	569	Eve H.	692
Sarah Ann D.	132	Walker R. Jr.	712	John H.	761
Lawrence, Alva W.	657	Millhouse, Alice	497	Wellington A.	692
Leadbetter, Laura A.	375	Mills, James	268	Nichols, Archibald	466
Lockwood, John	278	Jennie	418	Ruth G.	466
Nancy H.	278	Sarah Ann H.	268	Shuley L.	578
Lure, Hannah	57	Moffat, Catherine	33	Nichols, Arnold H.	499
Sarah C.	57	Moore, Alice G.	458	Carrie A. H.	499
Zachariah	57	George H.	337	Edda H.	614
Lynn, Kate	702	Jacob B.	337	Edith, F.	615
Mary H.	565	John	32	Eliz. K.	499
Myron	565	Mary	82	Ellen A.	471
McClure, Grace H.	380	Mary A. H.	337	John W.	499
William	380	Mary H. G.	337	Peter K.	614
McCarthy, Stella M.	501	Morgan, Ann W.	83	Nickerson, Lizzie	425
McCutcheon, Eliza	312	Elz.	83	Noble, Maud	447
McGeary, David Fitz R.	612	John	83	O'Neill, Marie F.	462
Eliz. A. H.	493	Mary W.	83	Robert McK.	462
George H.	603	Morrison, Ann Eliz. H.	328	Osborne, Lynn	727
Jane E. H.	493	Edward	328	Margaret K. J.	616
M. Nelson	493	Edward Jr.	453	Wm. H. 3rd	616
M. Nelson Jr.	603	John G.	467	Wm. H. Jr.	616
Martin N.	493	John G.	579	Paine, Emily F.	229
McIntyre, Jennie W.	504	Leslie	451	Nathaniel E.	229
McKee, Candace	661	Naomi G.	467	Frances	492

INDEX

Parker, Dorcas H.	266	Mary O.	317	Fitz. B.	386
Edward	266	Wm.	163	Rushmore, Alice L.	671
Harriet	416	Renowd, Sarah L.	349	Eliza V. M.	401
Marie E.	547	Renton, Evelyn	584	Everett	401
Theron	416	Rhodes, Bradford	398	Everett Jr.	526
Patterson, Anne McC.	589	Caroline A. F.	398	Jane A.	525
Pemberton, John C.	658	Mary B.	398	Louise	524
John C. Jr.	658	Wm.	398	Mary S. F.	401
John C. 3rd	734	Rice, Angeline	179	Ralph	528
Mary W.	733	Erastus	74	Ralph, Jr.	669
Mary W. B.	658	Lucretia H.	74	Samuel M.	527
Perkins, Rebecca	17	Richards, Henry A.	337	Thomas L.	401
Perry, Austin	199	Henry S.	192	Virginia L. G.	528
Eliz. P.	199	Hetty H.	571	Virginia S.	670
Pierman, Florence P.	477	Kate L. C.	457	Rust, Rosannah	175
Marybelle	477	Margaret S.	192	Saltus, Edgar E.	460
Philip	477	Mary H. G.	337	Eliza E.	339
Pierson, Hannah	195	Pierre E.	571	Elsie	577
Piligrem, Fred	578	Pierre T. C.	457	Elsie W. S.	460
Shirley L. N.	578	Richardson, Abigail B.	64	Francis	339
Wm.	578	Cyrus	168	Helea S. R.	460
Winnifred L. M.	578	Emeline L. H. H.	508	Marie G.	460
Pinneo, Helen	334	Harmon	165	Saunders, Clarissa S.	169
Platt, Edward C.	665	Josiah	167	Harriet F.	310
Suzanne	665	Lawrence Jr.	508	Joel F.	169
Poor, Camilla E.	513	Louise	531	Schaefer, Mary M.	429
Camilla S.	513	Luther	166	Schefflin, Fanny	459
Edward E. Jr.	513	Polly	164	Henry M.	459
Powell, Edith H.	560	Theo.	64	Sarah M. K.	459
Irwin A.	560	Richer, Mary B.	196	Schwartz, Mary C.	502
Pratt, Mary P.	656	Riege, Alice E. H.	396	Scott, Helen	518
Prentice, Alta R.	550	Ann H.	515	Searle, Angeline R.	179
E. Parmalee	550	Claire H.	396	Mary	321
Mary A.	550	David H.	515	Stedman B.	179
Prouty, Margaret M.	446	David H. Jr.	645	Sears, Sally	205
Puriton, David	248	Emil A.	396	Seeger, Charles	517
Dorlesca H.	248	John A.	646	Janet	517
Emma	412	John H.	516	Susan B.	517
Quevroy, Fernand	591	Rudolph	396	Seligman, Ann	523
Fernande	591	Stephen H.	647	Sessions, Florence E.	543
Jeanne	591	Susan H.	644	Shanklin, Elija McC.	312
Ray, Alice L. H.	673	Virginia F. S.	516	French	444
Clement	529	Virginia H.	648	George Wm.	315
Edwin C.	402	Riker, Abraham	195	James M.	312
Edwin C.	402	Hannah I.	195	John	162
Edwin C.	673	Hannah P.	195	John Jr.	162
Eliz. C.	754	Ritchie, Anna H.	437	John G.	314
James F.	530	Roberts, Eliz.	286	Malvina F.	313
Katherine	672	Robins, George W.	330	Osborne H.	316
Katherine A. W.	529	Margaret Jan B.	330	Philulu	162
Mary W. C.	402	Mary Ann B.	330	Shelp, Sarah Van W.	231
Susan H.	402	Robison, Byron	582	Showerman, Anna H.	45
Susan H.	753	Constance M. W.	582	Shumaker, Emma S.	474
Raymond, Gertrude C.	415	Fern	582	Sibley, Susanna	6
Ravnor, Grace C.	422	Timothy C.	582	Sills, Martha W.	131
Mary Eliz. H.	279	Rockefeller, Alta	559	Simmons, Henry P.	231
Wm.	279	Roddy, Virginia	482	Sarah L.	231
Read, Helen S.	460	Roe, David	229	Sarah Van W. S.	231
Reed, Rosalind	410	Emma	229	Sleppy, Adaline	287
Reilly, Anna H.	320	Emma E. B.	229	Smith, Alice G. M.	458
Edith H.	318	Rowe, Florence	432	Alison M.	574
John S.	319	Rutvon, Alice W.	386	Camilla	513
Mary F. W.	163	David Fitz R.	386	Catherine	161

INDEX

Edward L.	575	Feeter, Flora A.	376	Kate H. B.	664
Eleanor	502	John S.	376	Weiler, Henry	205
Elsie W.	460	Jerry John M.	265	Henry L.	205
Margaret E.	572	Mary Eliza H.	265	Mary C. H.	205
Mary C. S.	502	Lesterman, Minnie	515	Sally S.	205
Phebe	86	Thomas, Kate	455	Wendt, Alice R. H.	492
Stephen M.	502	Hompson, Anita L.	720	Charles	492
Thomas F. V.	458	Elmer	584	Frances P.	492
Snow, Alpheus H.	442	Evelyn R.	584	Paul F.	492
Margaret M. B.	442	Lewis, R.	584	Peter	599
Snyder, Emma Van L.	343	Lewis R. Jr.	718	Susan	600
Henry	343	Naomi J. G.	584	West, Lucy H.	44
Sorg, Carolyn A.	507	Virginia H.	719	Wetherbee, John	8
Eleanor A.	507	Thornberis, Virginia	521	Mary H.	8
Walter T.	507	Thorne, Adelaide H.	277	Whitaker, Anne B.	603
Spelman, Catherine H.	86	Hilson, Alice M.	259	White, Charles B.	401
Heien W.	237	Titus, Almira	93	Harlan	692a
Jane A.	236	Robin, Katherine A. S.	686	Janet H.	559
Mary W.	238	Richard Jr.	686	Lillian	494
Phebe S.	86	Rougas, Betty L. C.	581	Mary S. F.	401
Phineas	86	Cynthia J.	715	Robert P.	559
Samuel R.	86	Ellen A. N.	471	Sarah	9
Stevenson, Janet H.	559	Gilbert A.	581	Whiting, Anne	291
Walter	559	Harriet H. G.	471	Whitmore, Albert H.	350
Stiles, Asahel	67	Judith Ann	716	Alice H.	483
Asahel B.	171	Lee A.	717	Bezaleel H.	477
Baxter B.	176	Louis N.	471	Clara	477
Caroline J. L.	176	Napoleon E.	471	Constance M.	582
Clarissa	169	Townsend, Eliz. J. G.	352	Dorothy D.	480
Clorinda M.	170	Emily H.	352	Eber	207
David L.	173	Emma M. S.	474	Eber Jr.	357
G. Maynard F.	178	Evelyn H.	473	Edward K.	358
John M.	174	Hester B.	472	Edward K. Jr.	594
Malvina F.	177	Homer	352	Edward K. 2nd	482
Nancy	172	John G.	474	Florence M. P.	477
Nancy B.	67	Walter C.	352	Fred'k B.	355
Rosannah R.	175	Trowbridge, Abigail	32	Iva H.	479
Wm. L.	175	Trubee, Janet H.	559	Josephine E. H.	207
Strader, Anita C.	685	John H.	559	Josephine G.	475
Dora J. M.	554	Tyler, Nancy	94	Joy	593
Franklin N.	434	Van Buskirk, Almira D.	224	Marion K.	358
Franklin N. Jr.	554	George W.	224	Rose N.	478
Franklin N. 3rd	685	Van de Graft, Emeline V.	325	Samuel A.	481
Katherine A.	686	Vandervoort, Charlotte A.	327	Virginia R.	482
Margaret H.	555	Van Liew, Ann	180	Wm. B.	476
Margaret H. H.	434	Van Scheele, Susanna	674	Wm. B.	583
Streeter, Florence	509	Veith, Joseph	429	Whitney, Muriel	667
Sutphen, Josephine	388	Mary M. S.	429	Widdifield, Charles	205
Sutton, Margaret A. B.	687	Sophia C.	429	Elizabeth B.	205
Jeffrey B.	758	Walker, Mary	403	Florence	348
Margaret L.	755	Wallbridge, Rebecca	65	Mary C. H.	205
Roland L. Jr.	687	Ward, Charles G.	239	Wm.	205
Swain, Mary H. W.	516	Elizabeth	2	Wild, Alfred	561
Roberts B.	516	Helena M.	239	Mary C.	561
Virginia F.	516	Samuel	4	Mary Jane	561
Swift, Margaret M. P.	446	Sarah H.	4	Wilder, Alice J. H.	497
Taylor, Abigail T.	32	Wardwell, Mary H.	516	Alison	611
Bertha H.	548	Warner, Cornelia D.	258	George H.	496
Ezra	32	Watts, Mary	399	Matthew B.	609
Jennie M.	418	Webster, Ann McC.	741	Milo W.	387
Levina	32	Craig L.	743	Milo W. Jr.	387
Mary	30	Holt W.	664	Milo W. 3rd	498
Wm. W.	418	Kate H.	742	Nancy E. C.	498

INDEX

Ruth E. H.	387	David G.	463	Dolla	37
Samuel B.	197	Edith B.	63	Eli	36
Scott H.	613	Georgianna L.	127	Luther	39
Susan C.	612	Grace R.	463	Persis	35
Susan H.	610	Joel	63	Sally	40
Virginia H.	387	Mary F.	163	Sally A.	34
Wedman, Clifton H.	545	Nathaniel	454	Susannah H.	28
Ellen E. H.	413	Wmms, Eliz. H.	43	Wm.	28
Marian W.	546	Silas	43	Wm., Jr.	34
Samuel A.	413	Winegar, Lucy H.	44	Woods, Frances	6
Wilkins, Anna	21	Wilmington, Sara H.	232	Wurster, Katherine A.	529
Anna F. W.	21	Wittman, Beatrice B.	510	Young, Anne S. C.	393
Beni.	21	John C.	634	Charlotte G.	464
Isaac	21	Margaret C. H.	510	Edward D.	464
Priscilla B.	21	Otto	510	Gayle L.	522
Williams, Abrah.	16	Otto Jr.	510	Mary W. B.	522
Prudence H.	16	Wm. H.	633	Miriam	511
Wilson, Anne G.	454	Wood, Alice	386	Richard	393
Annie H.	454	Caiven	38	Zinnik, Mary	489

